

The Akashic Records

Your Soul's Journey through Time

by

Roberta S. Herzog

Illustrations by

Brian Keeler



Published by
Lux Light Associates
Union, New Jersey
2003

Copyright 2003 © Lux Light Associates

ISBN 0-9746201-2-2

Library of Congress Control Number: 2003112986

FIRST EDITION 2003

All rights reserved

The text, prefatory and associated textual contents -including the typographic layout, cover artwork and illustrations- have been designed, edited and revised as to content, form and style.

No part of this publication may be translated, reproduced, stored in a retrieval system, or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording, or otherwise, without prior permission in writing from the copyright holder.

Published and Distributed by:

Lux Light Associates

1640 Vauxhall Road

Union, New Jersey 07083

Phone: (908) 851-2922

Fax: (908) 851-0899

E-mail: info@luxlightassociates.com

Web address: www.luxlightassociates.com

Printed in the U.S.A.

Table of Contents

Dedication	1
Author's Note	3
Forward	5
FIRST GATE: ALEPH	
In the Name of G-d	12
The word "Akasha"	
SECOND GATE: BET	
SCROLL ONE: The Library of Akasha	
Books and Scrolls	16
Other Akashic Libraries	17
Earth's Akashic Library	
The Lords of Karma	
Life on other planets and the Records	
Accessing The Records with a Master Guide	18
Your full name at birth	
Definition of Free Will	20
SCROLL TWO: How the Akashic Records are Read	
The Astrological Room	21
The Room of Gematria	22
Examples of name changes	
The Soul impressing the mother with its name	23
The name opens up the Book of Life	24
An incorrect name given at birth and a "nickname"	
Adoption	
An interesting exception	25
"Order" as a Universal Law in the Akashic Library	26
Abu Kash Kar	
The Universal Translation Device	
The "Key" that opens our Book of Life	27
How I enter the Akashic Library	
The most important information to be read	28
A steadfast rule for readers of the Records	
Records are read from one point of view	29
The reader seeing their own "Seal" on Records	
Rebirthing and hypnosis	
When we cannot help a seeker	30
Reading without permission	
SCROLL THREE: Levels of Akashic Information	
Primary Level readers	33
Readers on other planets	34
Hypothetical question concerning a Primary Reader	
Secondary Level readers	
Symbols on each Book or Scroll	
The whole Atom	35
Your Soul Name	36
We choose our name	

Soul Mates	
Knowledge of the male or female portion of the Atom	37
Changes in your Book of Life	
Symbols and decorations	38
The number of years we live	
Immediate past and immediate future lives	39
When Records cannot be accessed	40

THIRD GATE: GIMEL

SCROLL FOUR: The Records of Your Births and Deaths

Your choices in the Heaven World	43
An example	
Sixty years is not “written in stone”	44
The feeling of “not fitting in”	
The other end of the spectrum	
Suicide and murder	45
Burial of the body	
Added on years	46
The great modifier	
Several questions about life and death	
1 st possibility: miscarriage	
2 nd possibility: abortion	48
The exception	
The biological father’s responsibility	
3 rd possibility: still birth	
Exceptions	49
Sudden infant death syndrome	
The belief in mono life	50
Every religion teaches rebirth	

FOURTH GATE: DALED

SCROLL FIVE: Your Soul’s Name

Your portion of Primal Sound	55
The polarity and sound of your Soul’s Name	
Where your Soul Name is located	56
Changing your name	
Your Soul Name and music	

SCROLL SIX: Your Natal Ray

The Seven Rays	59
How to know the Ray you were born on in each life	
Bridging Rays	60
All Rays are equal in value and intensity	

SCROLL SEVEN: Personal Origins

Planetary Souls	63
Why this knowledge is important	
Understanding our mission	64

SCROLL EIGHT: The Seal of Forgetfulness

The first breath of life	67
What happens after 6 months	
The next time we see “The Angel of the Sacred Name of G-d”	

SCROLL NINE:	The Reader's Seal	
	Why a Seal is affixed on a Record	69
	The seeker can open a Record	
	When a Seal is placed on a Record	
	Ancient Seals	
SCROLL TEN:	Sealed Akashic Records	
	An example	72
	Records of Christed Souls	
	Sealed Records are unusual	73
SCROLL ELEVEN:	Other Uses of the Akashic Library	
	Restricted access	75
	The Records of Earth's future	
	Futurists	76
	Earth's Initiation	
FIFTH GATE:	HEY	
SCROLL TWELVE	Earth's Akashic Records	
	Civilizations no longer on our maps	79
	Atlantis	
	My first reading	80
	What happened to Atlantis?	81
	Why the Great Pyramid was constructed	82
	Inner Earth Civilizations, cloning and hybrids	
	On the positive side..."The Temple Beautiful"	83
	Examples of Atlantean technology	
	Additional "Temple Beautiful" complexes	85
	The Temple of Wisdom	
	Government structure of Atlantis	86
	An example of an Atlantean lifetime and its impact today	87
	Similar situations of numerous people	88
	Are you awakening to this Truth?	
	The second great Universal Law	
	Mu	
	A few of Mu's secrets	
	The tunnel system within the Earth	89
	The California Sequoia trees	90
	What happened to Mu?	
	South America	
	The Sun Disc	91
	How the Sun Disc worked	
	Mu's government	92
	Love of feathers	
	Medicine and food	
	An example of a misplaced Soul	
	We can modify our understanding of the past	93
	The whole idea of Free Will	
	Mu and Atlantis as Universities	94
SCROLL THIRTEEN:	ISRAEL	
	Paradise and Time	96
	Paradise, Lillith and Eve	

The mission of Adam and Eve	
The Ark of the Covenant	98
Unconditional Love equals survival	100
The Ark as a blueprint	
The mission of Jesus	101
The Golden Rule	
“The Book of Love”	
The future is now	102
The Inner Earth Tunnels and Israel	103
The reason for the Middle Eastern wars	
G-d’s message	
SCROLL FOURTEEN: EGYPT	
Khem	106
The Answer	
The Tree of Life	107
How Abel was killed	
The connection between Cain and Khem	108
Why did Cain have to do this in Egypt?	109
Expectations	
A question	
SCROLL FIFTEEN: SHAMBHALA, MALDEK & YUGA	
Maldek, Shambhala and Yuga...connections	112
Shambhala and the Yuga civilization	113
Shangrala and Shambhala	115
Definition of a Master Soul	
Inward energy	116
Spiritual Counselors	
What is the Truth?	
Hidden places	
The Library of Alexandria, Egypt	118
SIXTH GATE: VAV	
SCROLL SIXTEEN: PROPHECY	
Prophets feeling inadequate	121
Atlantean prophets and present day situations	
How does prophecy occur and how does this affect the Akashic Records?	
The role of the true prophet	123
Written prophecy of the planet if our thoughts and actions remain violent and negative	
What you and I can do	124
“The World’s Prayer”	
“A Prayer for My Nation”	
The future is not chiseled in stone	125
SEVENTH GATE: ZAYIN	
Illustrations	
How the illustrations were accomplished	127
The artist, Brian Keeler	128
The cover	129
Understanding the cover illustration	
Illustration One:	

The Akashic Library: Main View with a Book of Life	131
The long oak table	132
Astarte	
Astarte's physical appearance	
The checkerboard floor	133
The doorways	
Formal attire	
Illustration Two:	
The Akashic Library: Main View with 2 Scrolls	134
Colors of the Scrolls and Books	
Scrolls are more challenging to read	135
Cloth coverings of the Scrolls	
Illustration Three:	
The Akashic Library: Earth's Book of Life	136
A "room within a room"	
The floor and the concept of change	137
The quartz pedestal	
Abu Kash Kar	
The round table and the chair in Earth's Record Room	138
The use of the chairs in this part of the Library	139
Earth's future	
Illustration Four:	
The Venusian Akashic Library	140
Dimensions	
The need to do research in other Libraries	141
Similarities and differences	
The table	
The device for reading the Venusian discs	142
How the disc is utilized	
EIGHTH GATE: HETH	
Two testimonials	144
A question answered	150
The answers	
We have many purposes	
How to know if you are on the "right path"	151
What happens?	152
How can we do this?	
Spending less time in the "Karmic Hospitals"	153
How to teach what I have learned	
What's the bottom line?	154
NINTH GATE: TETH	
The Universal Laws	158
The three main Universal Laws	
Additional Universal Laws	
TENTH GATE: YUD	
OMEGA	161
BIBLIOGRAPHY	
SAGES WHO HAVE SPOKEN	
THE AUTHOR	

Dedication

This book is lovingly and respectfully dedicated to the memory of

Rabbi Isaac Kandel

...may his memory be a blessing...

Rabbi Kandel was a brilliant and inspired Kabbalah teacher and scholar from Romania.
G-d Bless you, dear Rabbi, for gracing me with your teachings when others turned from me.
Your most elegant transmission was your direct knowledge of The Light of G-d.



Rabbi Isaac Kandel
Born in Bucharest, Romania 1890
Died in New Jersey, USA, 1975
Kabbalist Rabbi

ב"ה

**To each of you who have, through the Grace of G-d,
The Source of All, placed this book into your hands and
will read its pages filled with ancient truths, this book
is written with you in mind. The Akashic Records is
written *in Love, for Love and because of Love. Indeed,
Love is all there is.***

Author's Note

ABBREVIATION FOR THE NAME OF G-D

Throughout this text, you will find the name for our Creator spelled "G-d." This way of presenting The Holy Name is out of respect for my Kaballah teacher, Rabbi Isaac Kandel, to whom this book is dedicated. Rabbi Kandel was a very observant Orthodox Jew. This discipline of writing The Name has been anciently passed forward to Jews for thousands of years. The Holy Name is never to be completely spelled out as G-d's Name was never to be destroyed. Therefore, by omitting the "o," The Name will never be destroyed if this book is destroyed. Normally, orthodox Jews substitute the words "Ha Shem" (pronounced "Hah Shem") for G-d in their speech and writing. "Ha Shem" means, literally, "The Name."

FOOTNOTES

Additionally, you will note that the footnotes are interesting and plentiful. As there has never been a truly complete volume written on the Akashic Records, no books were available for research on the subject. The research for the information on this subject matter IS from the Akashic Record Library on the higher dimensions, combined with thirty-two consecutive years as a primary reader and thousands of Records accessed. The bibliography at the end of this volume list the Holy Books from which I have quoted brief excerpts.

**“And I saw the dead small and great, stand
before G-d; and the Books were opened; and
another Book was opened; which is the
Book of Life; and the dead were judged out
of those things which were written in the
Books; according to their words.**

Revelations 20:12

**And for Your sake, O Living G-d, inscribe us all
In the Book of Life.**

**~yxh rpsb wbtkw
~yx ~yhl a \$n[m**

Forward

This book has taken over eleven years to produce. During the Summer Solstice of 1993, I hosted a small gathering of my church community, The International Church of Ageless Wisdom, on my mountain property in Wyalusing, Pennsylvania, where I lived for twenty-eight years until 1999. The weekend was beautiful and extremely warm. The knowledge shared by outstanding teachers who traveled from numerous States assisted to create a fine learning atmosphere. However, my physical health was not in balance. With all of the preparations necessary to produce this gathering having been completed, I collapsed several hours after the Sunday worship service was concluded and most of my guests had left the property to travel to their homes countrywide. The heat of that June Summer Solstice afternoon was well over one hundred degrees and I was experiencing very serious challenges with breathing.

I was rushed to a local hospital emergency room by one of the ministers. During the few hours in the emergency room, I felt that I had conducted my last Sunday service and ordained the last ministers into the body of the Church! There I was, calm and very ready to be released, believing I might be saying “hello” to G-d relatively soon, when my Master Teacher’s voice came into my ear saying, “There’s still more work to do!” He knows I have a healthy sense of humor, as life on Earth wouldn’t be bearable without laughter. I responded mentally, saying, “No, no...I think you have the wrong lady! Don’t you understand that I’m going to see you very shortly?” I perceived his smile as he said, “No, my child, I don’t think *you* understand! We’re asking you to write the book on the Akashic Records!” With a sigh I responded, “Isn’t there *anyone* else who can write the book? I don’t have any energy to get up from this bed, let alone completing such a project! Surely there is someone else to write the book?” He told me I had “volunteered” for this assignment ages ago so that knowledge of the Akashic Records would be available to those who wanted to increase their understanding of the Universal Laws of Reincarnation and Karma and the Akashic Records. My breathing was stabilized and I was discharged within a few hours, to the amazement of the emergency room physicians and went home with my friend. Obviously, I recovered and within a few months I began this project. I thought, in my haste and “chutzpah” (nerve!), that I could complete the book over a weekend. I’m now more than eleven years late!

While the manuscript was written within that same year, it was not placed on computer. I had only a hard copy that followed me around for a decade. Additionally, combined within the original manuscript there was a tremendous amount of information on Reincarnation and Karma. We cannot comprehend the Akashic Records without a foundation in these two great Universal Laws. The manuscript swelled to well over four hundred typed pages. I decided to divide this large volume into two books, which would be companions. The book on Reincarnation and Karma is called “The Journey of the Soul” and will be published soon. Numerous concepts within this book on The Akashic Records are covered in depth within its companion book.

THOSE WHO READ THE “AKASHIC RECORDS”

Presently on Earth there are very few of us remaining with the ability to read the Akashic Records accurately and with integrity. During the past seventy-five years there were other good souls who accurately read The Records and who have passed forward into the Realm of G-d’s Light. Of course, the major reader was the famous Edgar Cayce, of Virginia Beach, Va. Other brilliant readers have included Ralph Hand, Sr., a full trance medium for over fifty-five years, and his daughter, Muriel E. Hand, a reader for fifty years. Both lived in New Jersey and

now are in the Heaven World. Both Ralph and Muriel were my physical plane teachers to instruct me on how to read the Akashic Records. Another true reader of the Akashic Records was Paul Solomon, also in the Heaven World, who also worked from the Virginia Beach, Virginia. area.

I have come to understand that reading the Akashic Records is not an acquired skill. It is not a teachable skill where you can attend a weekend seminar, even with a competent teacher, and come forth on Sunday as a genuine reader! It doesn't work that way! Certainly, attendance at a psychic development class with a competent spiritual guide to bring out one or more of your spiritual gifts of clairvoyance (inner sight), clairaudience (inner hearing), clairgustance (inner smell) or clairsentience (inner feeling), is an outstanding way to bring your awareness to a heightened level. These are acquired skills and we all have these abilities to a greater or lesser extent. However, with the Akashic Records, we are literally born with the ability to serve in this manner, having been a reader during many lifetimes, and have permission from G-d to access. I've been tremendously fortunate to have been placed in association with people who have shown me, by their own abilities, how to work with the Spiritual Gift to read the Akashic Records correctly, accurately and with the highest integrity.

MY "BRIDGE" TO YOU

A "bridge" assists us in our travels from one point to another. My "bridge" to you is to help you realize *why* there are currently so few souls who have, once again, volunteered to read the Akashic Records. The answer is very simple! As we travel further into the twenty-first century, I believe we will *all* be able to read our own Records! There will be more than occasional "glimpses" of prior lifetimes in a meditation, dream, hypnotic regression or rebirthing experiences. You will be able to be in the Akashic Library and there, in front of you, will be your sacred Book of Life! This book is my "bridge" as I really want to be successful in explaining as much specific information on the subject as I'm permitted to share at this juncture in time. Please understand that each chapter could absolutely be its own large book! I thought it wise to keep the size of this volume at a reasonable number of pages. Information on the Akashic Records is a totally vast subject. This volume is a good beginning.

The value of being able to correctly read your own Records is similar to researching from a good encyclopedia. You go into a reference manual because you have a question on a very specific area of thought. Perhaps it is a person you wish to know more about or it may be a place or a time period. If the encyclopedia is accurate and if your reading skills are adequate to the information accessed, you will come from the library with data that will answer your questions. Additionally, you will be enriched with the information that will be integrated into your life. It is the same with Akashic information. Only the Akashic Library and the type of Books and Scrolls accessed are different!

I have purposely *not included methodology* on how to read Akasha. The reason is simple. The basic information on the Akashic Records as presented in this text must first be read, digested and understood prior to the knowledge of accessing. When you plan a trip to a destination that you have never traveled to in the past, it is always wise to either take a guide with you or to get a map and plan your trip! Questions such as....What should I avoid? What should I definitely plan to see? How many miles will I travel? How many hours or days will it take for the trip? These and other questions must be addressed prior to any successful trip. It is identical with accessing the Akashic Records in the Akashic Library! You must initially gather as much accurate information as possible *before* you contemplate petitioning to be admitted to the Library and to read.

MY GRATITUDE

The path I've chosen to walk in this life has been genuinely assisted by kind people. It is appropriate to lovingly share their names with you. A few of these Souls are no longer on the Earth plane, however their Love is always with me and, in some way, their work lives on and blends with my work. Additionally, the lessons and directives from unseen Souls of the highest order are sincerely appreciated. These Teachers have helped, guided and given me the courage to complete this manuscript. This is combined with the fiat from these Higher Plane Masters who have requested that this volume be published now as all information that has been anciently hidden must definitely be released now.

My Teachers in the Higher Realms:

Dr. Isaac Levinson, my Spiritual Teacher....Abu Kash Kar, the Keeper of the Akashic Records....Astarte, my Guide when I read the Records...
Fay-Ut-Tay-Oona, a brilliant interplanetary Teacher....Dr. Simmenon and his staff of physicians who have kept my physical body healthy.

Appreciation is sent to....

***Nicholas Herzog, my husband of 19 years**

Shelley Ackerman	New York, N.Y.
Mardi Alvarez	Delanco, N.J.
Jacobo Barrcas	Hollywood, Fla. & Candler, N.C.
Kay Basiura	Jim Thorpe, Pa.
Bishop Mary Bassano	Kissimmee, Fla.
Kala Lee Britt	Delanco, N.J.
Frank Chille, Jr.	Willingboro, N.J.
Beth Foil, MD	Greenville, N.C.
Gisela & Siegfried Garbe	N. Canton, Oh.
Archbishop Bernard James Gorman*	
Holly Flitter Levy	Rydal, Pa.
Angles & Salvador Francesch	Girona, Spain
Bishop Amelia Grosskurth	Snellville, Ga.
Judith Gugenheim	Longwood, Fla.
Manly Palmer Hall*	
Archbishop Beth R. Hand*	
Archbishop Muriel E. Hand*	
Bishop Ralph S. Hand*	
John S. Hollister, Jr., Esq.	Troy, Pa.
Rabbi Jacob & Sarah Jacobi*	
Rabbi Edward Kandel*	
Solon Kandel	Springfield, N.J.
Edward Kandel*	
Rabbi Isaac Kandel*	
Brian Keeler	Wyalusing, Pa.
Rabbi Josef Lipsker	Reading, Pa.
Bishop Marilyn & Rev. Evan McDirmit	Waynesville, N.C.
Betzalel Samuel Messinger	Miami Beach, Fla.
Charles Metzler	Fairlawn, N.J.
Rose Pereg	Lake Success, N.Y.
Starr Elizabeth Porter	Mill Valley, Ca. and Miami Beach, Fla.
Susan Roth	Jerusalem, Israel and Westfield, N.J.
Rabbi Menachem Mendel Schneerson*	
Deena Zalkind Spear	Ithaca, N.Y.
Robert Allen Walls	McClellan, Va.
Patricia & Dennis Wickes	Paradise, Ca.
Kimberly & Herb Winslow	Scotland Neck, N.C.
Pat & Jack Winslow	Scotland Neck, N.C.

Paramahansa Yogananda*

*Currently abiding within the Heart of The Eternal G-d in The Heaven World

I also sincerely thank those kind men and women who proofread the manuscript.

Mr. Jacobo Barrocas..... Mrs. Barbara Jayne..... Ms. Deborah Tokach..... Ms. Roxanne Wagner
Mrs. Pattie Dorf..... Mrs. Mary T. Stevens..... Mrs. Lisa T. Bursch..... Mr. Robert Allen Walls
Mr. & Mrs. Herb Winslow

With grateful appreciation to Susan Roth, my Kaballah study partner and beloved friend, abiding in both Jerusalem, Israel and Westfield, New Jersey, for believing in this book so completely and having the courage to publish it as it was presented to her.

The information on the Akashic Records is lovingly placed into your hands. You now have an opportunity to comprehend “why” so many tests have occurred in your life. My prayer for you is that you will come to realize that your Soul’s journey through time is a *reality!* The belief in what I call the “Doctrine of Mono Life” that is condoned by most of the Western world does not answer the great questions of life! It only adds to the confusion of our civilization.

The belief in Reincarnation and Karma answers *every question* one can possibly ask concerning the human condition. It gives meaning to our lives as it answers the questions of interpersonal relationship difficulties as well as challenges with health, our vocation, our life’s mission, aswell as issues with world philosophy, religion, politics, education and why all levels of civilization in all time periods have come to pass with similar past issues reoccurring today. These subjects are *vast*. Karma is a tremendously complicated, intricate and comprehensive subject! This is one of the reasons why I will be completing a considerable volume on the subject to be published soon, which will be a companion to this volume on the Akashic Records.

WHAT I HAVE LEARNED

One of the main, important and fantastic Truths I have learned in accessing the Akashic Records is that *G-d loves us unconditionally and completely!* Indeed, we are Children of Light! Our Parent is the Mother/Father of all Lights. From the Light we came and into the Light we will most certainly ascend. The path to understanding G-d takes us on the journey to acknowledging G-d’s Universal Laws. When we finally realize that G-d intended for our life to be harmonious, we begin to bring the Universal Laws into our lives and continually utilize them as the positive tools they were designed to be for us. When we use them correctly, we no longer need to enter the challenging and friction producing university of Earth. All the lessons of this planet will then be learned and we can ascend forward and upward on our spiral of evolution. Then we can enjoy the reincarnational path on other worlds and dimensions, always serving G-d and enriching our Soul. As The Master taught us, “In my Father’s house are many mansions; if it were not so, I would have told you.” (John 14:2)

In the Service of The One,

Roberta S. Herzog

This book had its genesis on my property that I named "The Lion's Gate" at Wyalusing Rocks, Wyalusing, Pennsylvania. The writing continued in Scotland Neck, North Carolina and was completed in Greenville, North Carolina over an 11 year period.

Year of publication 2003



In the Holy Name of G-d, The Source of All... Amen.

WE ARE ALL SEEKERS OF TRUTH. We want to know who we are, where we have been and where we are going. We want to know who has traveled with us in the past and who will travel with us in the future. This implies a concept of “Time,” which is only measured on our Third Dimension here on Earth. Time, on the higher dimensions, does not exist as we understand it.

You are reading these words now because you learned many of the world’s religions and philosophies, taking from each of them what you felt was Truth. And yet, your search continued. There was always an empty space inside that you tried to fill, yet that space remained empty and incomplete. We have all asked our priests, rabbis, ministers, holy men and women to enlighten us on the nature of the Soul, asking for Truth. Perhaps the most prevalent question in our heart and mind was “What happens to our Soul when we die?” Answers received did not satisfy our thirst. Eventually, we realized that as these well intentioned men and women completed their spiritual and seminary studies, they believed their education was complete. Many ceased to grow and learn. We then began to believe that possibly our knowledge, born of intense searching about the nature of the Soul, was more complete than their current understanding.

These questions took us traveling throughout many lives. We had the feeling of being very different from our parents, friends and colleagues. Our window on the world was wide, viewing the planet through the “Eye of our Soul” instead of seeing everything in a linear mode. Our sadness and disappointments became immeasurable. As our inner sight opened, we began to recognize many people in our life as “old friends” or family members from the past. And yet, we’ve only just met them now, in this life! There was always a light inside us that condoned these meetings, knowing that we have journeyed in prior centuries with these Souls. Oh, how we wanted to embrace them, saying, “I’m so glad you are in my life, once again, living at the same time! We can help and love each other through the difficulties of life now!” Yet, we hesitated to speak this Truth as we knew it may not be their Truth. Because of this, we learned to keep the silence and, in our self discipline, we learned to observe and wait for their greater illumination. However, our loneliness increased.

Our search took us to the great libraries of the world. We found that every author had an opinion. Still we searched, realizing we too had opinions about the nature of the Soul and its journey through Time. As the fullness of life’s experiences came upon us, the realization of the Truth concerning the Soul’s embodiments, life after life, was strong. Deeper into the mysteries of life we explored, seeking out wise men and women until we came to the understanding that there was a greater Library! This is the Library of Akasha, wherein are kept the Records of all our past lives as well as information concerning our planet.

THE WORD “AKASHA”

“Akasha” is extremely ancient, predating all of Earth’s languages, past and present. While words that are similar sounding may be found in other languages, “Akasha” is, literally, a language unto itself. The word is pronounced “Ah-kah-shah.” When I asked Abu Kash Kar, the Keeper of all the Akashic Libraries of this solar system, where this word originated, his answer was fascinating. I was directed to Genesis I:2,3. We read that after G-d created Heaven and Earth, G-d’s Spirit “...moved upon the face of the waters and G-d *said* Let there be Light...” My understanding of these verses made me acutely aware that every atomic particle has *movement*. Therefore, as everything that G-d created is made up of atomic particles, *movement* is a specific definition of all life as well as the Time stream. As G-d *moved* upon the face of the waters, all feminine life was born, as the element of water has always been associated with the feminine polarity. Indeed, many ancient

cultures believe that out of the primal waters the element of earth was created along with fire and air, thus producing all life.

With this dynamic force of *movement*, G-d pronounced *sound!* Prior to Light being created, G-d produced the creative energy of sound. “G-d *said* Let there be Light...” With the feminine movement of water, G-d manifested the masculine movement of sound! Feminine and masculine produces the next point in the Divine Triangle and the birth of universes occurred. As the New Testament scholars had the Old Testament of the Hebrews as their benchmark for Truth, the Apostle John begins his narrative, (John 1:1,2) as a mirror of Genesis (Genesis 1:2,3) with “In the beginning was the WORD and the WORD was with G-d and the WORD was G-d. The same was in the beginning with G-d.” From this Word came all sound, all music and all languages. From this Word came the genesis language from which all languages were birthed, which is very similar to the Hebrew language. This genesis language is called “Akasha.” Hebrew sprang from Akasha.

Every human Soul on Earth or on another planet in this or any other solar system or universe has an Akashic Record. While the lifetime is written in the language of the civilization and time period the soul experienced, the frequency and sound of all languages have been birthed through and by the language of primal sound. This concept is important to remember.

Primal sound comes directly through the Limitless Light of G-d. The Hindu's call this sound OM. The language from which OM originates is Akasha.

This book is the first of it's kind on the complete subject of the Akashic Records. It seeks to give an understanding of the great Library of Akasha, the Akashic Records, the Keeper of the Records and the true readers of same. It is not a manual of how to read the Records. This book is a joint undertaking between one who, on Earth, has read these sacred Scrolls for over thirty-two years and the Higher Plane great Soul who is called Abu Kash Kar, the Keeper of the Records. He is a masterful Soul in tremendous service to humanity on this and other planets. His devotion is very clear in assisting us to understand ourselves.

The companion book to this volume on the Akashic Records is important as an adjunct to this work as it brings solid information on the Universal Laws of Reincarnation and Karma. Understanding the Akashic Records is in direct proportion to our comprehension of the great Universal Laws of Reincarnation and Karma. This book will be titled “The Journey of Your Soul,” and will be published soon by Lux Light Associates. Information in this second book will be in concert with the one you hold in your hands and will amplify many of the concepts touched upon in conjunction with the Akashic Records. Additionally, we will explore a tremendous amount of information on the multiple levels of Karma which lead to the Reincarnational process.

May each of us always be blessed with the curiosity and perseverance to find Truth.

In the Holy Name of G-d, The Source of All,
Amen.

**“Come, Come, whoever you are,
Worshiper, Wanderer, Lover of Leaving!
Even though you have broken your vows a thousand times,
COME!”**

Jelalludin Rumi
Sufi Master - 13th Century



2nd Gate



Scroll One

The Library of Akasha

.....And the knowledge is now passed to a generation of initiates and seekers of the wisdom of light who presently understand the missing energy in their Soul's journey. Herein is the knowledge, the understanding and the Light. Thank you, G-d.

BOOKS AND SCROLLS

The Akashic Records are written on Scrolls or Books, in the language of the life you lived. These lives may have been on Earth, on another planet in this solar or adjacent systems, or even countless light years from Earth. As you think, speak and act, everything is written in your Book of Life in the mother language of the civilization and time period you experienced.

Some people have Scrolls, others have Books onto which their lifetimes are written. A few have both Scrolls and Books. It may seem logical to you that we would need a sufficient quantity of Scrolls or Books to record all thoughts, words and deeds. This is not necessarily correct. The number of lifetimes and the length of each life determine the size of our Scroll or Book.

Souls who have incarnated upon Earth very early in the history of this planet naturally have more written accounts of their lifetimes. Souls that have chosen to incarnate less frequently have fewer lifetimes to record.

You may wonder, why does one Soul have a Book and another a Scroll? Generally, I have found a mirroring effect in operation that answers this question. If your first incarnation on Earth was a very long time ago, you may have a Scroll. Numerous ancient civilizations have used scrolls, whether made from animal skins or vegetation. For example, if the person being read is a very old Soul on Earth, they would have incarnated into a number of civilizations where scrolls were used to pen information. Usually those lifetimes are recorded on a Scroll in the Library of Akasha. The same person can, additionally, have one or more Books into which I can research and find information. The lifetimes within these Books would generally mirror more lifetimes within the realms of recorded history. This information is given as a generality, as there are always exceptions. As an example, I have read for people who are very ancient Souls. They first incarnated here tens of thousands of years ago. One might suppose that their Records were almost exclusively on Scrolls. Actually, several had Books of life. There were no Scrolls in the Library for these people, only Books. The important Truth is what is written on the page, not the actual vehicle for the information.

The second method that determines whether we have a Book or a Scroll is made by the Keeper of the Records, Abu Kash Kar. He has full understanding of the Soul's journey throughout all incarnations and therefore comprehends the amount of space necessary for all lives to be recorded. As a general observation, I have noticed that more information can be recorded in Scrolls than in Books.

As you will note, there is a section in this book that contains illustrations. These are intended to assist you to visualize the Akashic Library and its contents. You'll find several interesting drawings of the Scrolls and Books. Additionally, please view the illustration of the Akashic Library over the planet Venus. There are no Books or Scrolls in this particular Library. The vehicles for recording the Soul's journey on Venus are discs. In other

Akashic Libraries over other planets in this and other solar systems, the method for recording the Soul's journey vary. Again, I would like to state, it is the content of the information written that is important. The subject is fascinating and proper understanding of every aspect of the Library is important.

At the end of this volume, you can read about the artist who drew these illustrations and how they were drawn, which is a most interesting commentary.

OTHER AKASHIC LIBRARIES

Every planet in this and other solar systems and galaxies has its own Library of Akasha existing on a higher frequency or plane above the planet. Each Library is distinctive in its architecture and characteristics, while still functioning as a vast, complete and orderly storehouse of information. The Library contains information on the planet itself as well as every inhabitant. The manner in which the information is stored varies with each Library. An example of this is found in the Akashic Library for the planet Venus. Please see the Venusian Library illustration and read the explanation of the illustration.

EARTH'S AKASHIC LIBRARY

The Library of Akasha for Earth is elegant and holds a voluminous mass of information. It is located in the Deva Chan.¹ As one approaches the Library, one is awed by its beauty and size. In appearance the architecture of the building is oval and quite compelling in its violet, crystalline glow. There is an arched portal, without a door, making entrance easily accomplished. This portal has a tonal frequency that would immediately deny entry to anyone whose energy is not of the highest vibration of integrity and love. If you are a visitor to the Library, you definitely need a Spiritual Teacher as a Guide to assure your entrance. A Guardian will approach and ask you and your Guide why and on what authority you seek entrance into the Library. While you may not be trained to read your own Records, your Guide will certainly be able to assist and help to translate what is written.

THE LORDS OF KARMA

Within the history of Earth, only a precious few Souls have been consistently trained, through many lives, to accurately read the Records. Authority to read is given by The Source (G-d) and ratified by the Lords of Karma.² Training to read is accrued from life to life. The reader learns additional skills, usually taught by an existing physical plane reader. Spirit Guides, who themselves have authority from the Lords of Karma to read as well as to impart the procedure of reading, also instruct the reader. Those who have incarnated upon Earth who have, once again, been given authority to read the Records completely and fully, also have authority to access the Akashic Library over other planets in this and other solar systems.

LIFE ON ANOTHER PLANETS AND THE RECORDS

You may ask, "Why is it necessary to access lifetimes lived on other planets?" The reason is that there are Souls who have lived upon Earth who have also enjoyed embodiments on one or more planets in this and other solar

¹The Deva Chan is the true name for what we call "Heaven." The name "Deva Chan" means "The Realm of the Angels" and is over our planet, located at the highest level of the Fourth Dimension. Life on Earth is at the highest level of the Third Dimension, bridging into the Fourth. Dimension. The Deva Chan is always located the next dimension above where life exists on a planet.

²The Lords of Karma are twelve in number, selected by The Source to serve all humanity on all planes of consciousness. These Beings are Christed level Souls and serve for a specified period. Their primary responsibility is to assist us to evaluate each lifetime; what has been learned and the Karma to be worked on in a future embodiment. They have complete access to all Libraries of Akasha and their knowledge and wisdom to assist us is only eclipsed by their total, complete and unconditional Love for all humanity.

systems. They came to Earth when their Karma was completed on their planet of origin. Their Soul realized that only small amounts of Soul growth was occurring as the level of friction needed to release the courage to press forward to victory was not needed on a planet whose lessons they had mastered. They heard the Voice of The Source of All quiver within their heart. The Voice spoke, "My Divine Child, My children of Earth need you. These children need to be taught the skills you have mastered. Please, teach them My Truths." It is rare indeed to turn down a request from The Source! Therefore, when an evolved Soul comes to a reader of the Records with a question, the only answer at the causal level may indeed be a life lived on another planet. While reading a life lived on another planet is not common, it does occur.

ACCESSING RECORDS WITH A MASTER GUIDE

While it is uncommon to have inter-solar lifetimes read, a reader of the Akashic Records has permission to access the Library of Akasha on another planet. The method is as follows. Each reader of Akasha has a Master Guide.³ This Guide volunteers his or her abilities to the reader for the duration of the reader's lifetime on Earth. Allow the use of my own brilliant guide, Astarte, as an example.

Astarte came to assist me in 1971 when the Gift to read the Records was given to me. She is an extremely beautiful, gifted and brilliant clairvoyant in her own right, with many responsibilities of her own, in addition to assisting me. Her home is not Earth, although she has lived here sufficiently to have mastered this planet a long time ago. She is a Martian and her responsibilities include being the Queen of that planet. Martians are not the "little green men" of science fiction! They are quite beautiful and live in the interior of their planet, as many planets are hollow. In many lifetimes lived on Earth she read the Records for ancient peoples. It was therefore natural for her to continue this service, in concert with me, from a higher plane of life.

YOUR FULL NAME AT BIRTH

The only access to a person's Akashic Records is their full name at birth. Your name has a vibrational frequency as well as a sound. You consciously selected your name prior to every lifetime while in the Deva Chan with the intention of incarnating again on Earth (or another planet.) When you have selected all of the unfinished business (Karma) from prior lifetimes that you sincerely feel you can address in the life you are planning, you also select specific chronological ages on a time line to learn the lessons of past life Karma. You already understand, on a mental, physical, emotional and spiritual level that you will have the ability and strength to successfully fulfill each of these units of Karma at certain points of chronological age in an upcoming life.

In this way, the great masters of the science of Astrology now assist you in selecting a time of physical birth. This is determined with the souls that you have agreed to be your next set of parents and becomes a mutual Karmic agreement between you and them. An unusually complex and completely magnificent Astrological chart is

³This Master Guide must also be appointed by the Lords of Karma for the specific purpose of assisting the human reader to access the Records. In addition, this Guide has an acute understanding of life on Earth, is multi-lingual as well as being versed in Earth's history, customs, politics and religion of ages past and present. This Soul makes a spiritual covenant with the reader on Earth to assist in every reading as further described in this text. The Guide must also be telepathic, clairvoyant, clairaudient and clairsentient with the reader for any additions to be made to what is being said. The Guide obviously functions as a final accuracy check so that the integrity of the reading is maintained.

prepared by these Masters for you. This chart includes the twelve planets⁴ and moons in this star system as well as the charts for all planets and moons in all adjacent star systems! Your chart quite literally can take up an entire huge room as it is more holographic than linear. Holographic type spheres, lines and many kinds of geometric forms are drawn on and float above a very large piece of parchment and can be viewed from any angle, sometimes taking up the entire room. The spheres move and rotate, depicting with great accuracy, where all of the events in your life will take place. They also give information on where the lessons in life will fit into the Karmic patterns with every Soul with whom you have made a Karmic contract to meet and every group with whom you will be associated. All the planets and moons are in juxtaposition with each other at the exact moment of your physical birth to give you the energy as well as the challenges to work with and conquer the Karma you have chosen. At the moment of your birth, when your Soul comes into your physical body with the first breath of life, your chart comes “alive” and begins to work with and for you.

It is interesting to note that if you accurately knew your complete name in a prior lifetime, a proficient reader could open your Book of Life *from that lifetime backward through time* and read those lifetimes that may be pertinent to this life now. Even though this is a factual statement, my thoughts are that there may not be pertinent lifetimes prior to the life you accurately knew your name that would help you now. Additionally, I’ve not yet known of anyone who accurately knew a full and complete name from a prior life. That does not mean that they did not fantasize about who they were! I’ve had at least six women who told me, with absolute “accuracy” that they were Cleopatra. Four have told me they were Mary Magdalene. Ah, let’s not forget the four men who told me they were Napoleon! Each were sadly mistaken!

On the other side of the name issue, there have been a few people who have come to me with very pressing issues that would be equated to an emotional or mental emergency. The ONLY past life that would contain the information they needed to be healed was a lifetime as a person who was researchable and, quite famous as a historical person. Permission is always requested from Abu Kash Kar to give this information. Why? Because it is possible that the person hearing the information may become egotistical about that personage and “live” more in the past than in the present. Because of this, they may successfully push aside the Karma they have selected for themselves in the Deva Chan. Before giving them a life as a famous person, I ask their permission to access that record and educate them to the responsibilities they take on when given this level of information.

This is why it is so important to make good, solid Free Will decisions to *stay on your Path of Life, not making erratic and emotionally based decisions that will cause you to take an “exit ramp” off your life’s highway and travel one thousand miles off that Path!* Indeed, the true meaning of Free Will is not to say “I’m going to do anything I want, when I want to do it!” That attitude can and does make a new “pot of Karma,” sometimes taking numerous lifetimes to bring into balance.

DEFINITION OF FREE WILL

The entire idea of Free Will is.....**TO MAKE A FREE WILL CHOICE NOT TO USE YOUR FREE WILL AND TO STAY ON THE COURSE YOU HAVE CHOSEN, PRIOR TO THIS LIFE!** When we deviate

⁴Earth is one of twelve planets in our solar system. Long ago humanity was told we had only five planets, then we were informed that there were seven and now scientists say there are nine. In truth, we are one of twelve. The three that remain to be discovered are Vulcan, Luron and Florian.) Earth still functions as the “schoolroom” of this solar system. She is now ready to ascend forward and upward, to take her place with all of the other sacred planets. We are bridging now, from the Third into the Fourth Dimension, where “thoughts are things” and become real in our life very quickly. We need to be careful concerning our thoughts as they become our reality.

from this path, we accrue more and more Karma. This is why we reincarnate.

And He sent down rains from above in proper quantity
and He brings back to life the dead earth, similarly
ye shall be reborn.

The Koran

Chapter 25, Sura Kakhraf, Meccan Verses 5-10-13

When Jesus came into the region of Caesarea Philippi,
He asked His disciples saying, "Who do men say that
I, the Son of Man, am?" So they said, "Some say John
the Baptist, some say Elijah, and others Jeremiah or
one of the prophets." And Simon Peter answered and
said, "You are the Christ, the Son of the Living G-d."

Matthew 16:13-16

Your eyes saw My substance being yet unformed.
And in Your Book they all were written, the days
fashioned for me when as yet there were none
of them."

Psalms 139:16

Scroll Two

How the Akashic Records are Read

When a reader of the Akashic Records requests and is granted permission to access a Book of Life for a person on Earth, the reader enters the Library of Akasha in his or her Soul (or Etheric) Body. This reader and their Guide are seated at a magnificent, long table that has the appearance of being fashioned from an extremely long and wide ancient tree. This highly polished table has unusually comfortable benches on either side that are surprisingly comfortable, not feeling hard to the body.

Every time I enter the Akashic Library, my Guide Astarte is waiting for me. She usually stands behind or sits next to me at my right and awaits the moment when the seeker of Akashic information pronounces his or her name at birth. The name at birth is the *only* access to individual Akashic Records. I've read for clients who were adopted, and it has been very consistent that the name given to them by their adopting parents opens their Records. Remember, please, that G-d absolutely knows who you are and never needs your name! G-d knows your very breath of life! As we are not G-d, we need more information.

THE ASTROLOGICAL ROOM

Within the Library, there are several unusual "rooms," as the Library itself is vast. One of these rooms is the Astrological Room where we enter prior to each life so that we may work with the Masters of Astrology to select the most appropriate year, month, day, hour, minute and second of our Soul's entry into the body. The Soul enters the body simultaneously with the first breath of life. It is not a Truth that the Soul enters the body that is gestating within the mother at the moment of conception or during the pregnancy of the woman. If that were true, then we would have a case of possession. No two Souls can occupy the same body at the same time.

True Master teachers are in this area of the Library and assist every Soul with their Karmic lessons that need to be learned. Prior to going into the Astrological Room, we have preselected all of the Karmic lessons that have been held over from life to life, knowing that we must address each of these lessons during the next life. Upon entering this room, we are quite astonished at the plethora of, what we could currently call holographic charts, that fill the entire room. You see, dear ones, while I completely respect the fine work of dedicated and knowledgeable Astrologers I've met, they cannot be as accurate in their natal charts or their prognostications as they would like to express. The reason is they are only using nine planets in our solar system, few or none of the moons and none of the planets in any adjacent solar system. In this Astrological Room, the Masters of this brilliant science have not only rectified for the twelve planets in our solar system (yes, there are twelve!), but all of the moons surrounding each planet, as well as the planets and moons of all adjacent solar systems! Think about that for a moment! Our life on Earth is very precious to G-d as well as to those who are trying to help us. This room is filled with planets, moons and all kinds of geometric shapes that connect each of the solar systems, planets and moons. This chart that we literally, walk through, is then discussed with us. These Masters are acutely aware of the Karma we must neutralize in the life to be lived, and do everything possible to give us an advantageous boost forward in assisting us to have the most auspicious second when the Soul enters the body with the first breath of life.

These charts supply us with the tools for the challenges for each life. The combined energy of the planetary positions is considered in the preparation of these charts. Prior to this and every life you took an embodiment

on Earth, this procedure is followed.

THE ROOM OF GEMATRIA

Just as we have help from the brilliant Souls who have mastered the intricate science of Astrology, so too are there equally brilliant Souls who help us with our name. Prior to entering into the Room of Gematria, the nationality, race and religion we will experience as well as all of the Astrological information we need to have in the life to be experienced is selected. Each facet of this information will help to determine our name as well as the language we will speak. Not every culture has a surname with a first and middle name. Several cultures have only one name for their children, or the name may change midway in the lifetime to a pre-ordained spiritual name. Also, in many cultures, including our own in the West, women often accept their husband's last name when they marry. All these changes are factored into our Gematria chart. The Gematria Masters, with great patience and brilliance, bring to you names that not only ratify the mores, customs, religion, ethnic group, nationality, but also the time period that you will incarnate into. They select your name based on *frequency*. The first name is the most important as this is the sound you will hear throughout your life, numerous times daily. This frequency is not necessarily a sound vibration. Interestingly, this *frequency matches the frequency of every other first name you have ever had on Earth!* If you truly knew your exact full name at birth in any past life, a Primary Reader could open your Book of Life, *from that lifetime backward in time!* Your first name, in any past life, has the same frequency (not the same sound), as every first name you have experienced.

In the western world, Gematria is called by a different name, taken from the Book of Numbers in the Old Testament. The name is Numerology. It is usually learned and practiced with a base of the number nine. True Numerology is based on the Gematria of the very holy and ancient teachings of the Kaballah, taught by the rabbis. Gematria is more correctly based on the number ten and it is upon the base number of ten that the Masters of Gematria calculate all of their numerical work with giving you correct choices for you to select as a first name. If a middle name is to be chosen, this is also factored into the Gematria of the full frequency of your name. The great Greek philosopher Pythagoras taught a form of Gematria. His system of Numerology was based also on the number ten since he studied, secretly, with Hebrew scholars.

EXAMPLES OF NAME CHANGES

Frequency is not how the name sounds to the human ear. Frequency at this level is an electrical energy that vibrates a sound current. While a million men may have the name "John," only you, with the name "John," can pronounce your name with your vocal cords. Those speaking your name have directed a specific mental attitude towards you, and no one else. The frequency of your name also carries an electrical energy of color that flows into the auric field around your physical body. Another example can be found within the culture of our Native American brethren. To these noble people, their names are a complete part of their Soul and personality. Among many tribes, there is a belief that if a person has an accident or is hurt emotionally, their name also bears the heaviness. Often, the tribal shaman (medicine man) will, as a last resort, change the name of the person who is ill. This is all done with appropriate ceremony in the hope that a change of name frequency will bring a recovery. Additionally, there has often been a need to conceal a name, especially from those who would seek to dishonor them or their families. In that event, another name would be chosen for the outside world. Several interesting examples of name changes for the above reasons focus on Native Americans in the Northeastern portion of our nation. One of the great Mohawk warriors, Thayendanega, changed his name to "Joseph Brant." A powerful warrior named Kiontgowky, an Iroquois chief, changed his name for the white man to "Cornplanter." Both of

these men were tremendously active during the American Revolutionary War. Additionally, they were very careful with their names to the outside world of the white settlers. Because of the revolutionary times both men incarnated into, they knew ahead of their birth that their names would have to be modified for their increased interaction with the world of the Europeans coming to their ancestral land. Therefore, all of these variances are taken into consideration when the name is chosen. You may choose to incarnate into a culture where only one name is taken. Another culture's way of naming children may bring several names into a child's life up to and inclusive of puberty. Still other cultures and ethnic groups give initiated names as a part of their civilization. In each case, we know all this prior to incarnating and this is planned within the Room of Gematria.

THE SOUL IMPRESSING THE MOTHER'S WITH ITS NAME

When the Temple of the Living G-d, the true name for the body, is growing within our dear mother, our Soul is continually *outside* our mother's body, checking on the body's progress and growth on a daily basis. While our parents may try to select our name from hundreds of names in assorted baby books, our Soul is always trying hard to impress upon the mother, "My name is John Michael!" After the birth of our body, we are usually placed within the arms of our mother. We bond with each other when our eyes meet. Once again, our Soul telepaths into her mind, "My name is John Michael!" The mother looks up and announces to those present, "My son's name is John Michael!" Sadly, there are many Souls who come into a body and receive the wrong name. This is the name they must work with for their entire life and, as you will read, this impacts upon their life as they now work on the Karma of the wrong name!

Numerous people have come to me for a reading that have not been given the correct name at birth by their parents. Of course, the full name at birth that they give to me opens their Book of Life and I can read. What is seen under the name at birth on their Records, in this specific instance, is another name in a lighter color. I call this a "Shadow Name," as this name, usually the first name and often the second name as well, is the name that the person *should have had in this life, now*. When I ask them for permission to give them the name they should have been given, there is often a definite response. I remember a woman who told me she had changed her first name four times over the past six years, thinking that any one of these names would give her the peace and the feeling of satisfaction with her life that she craved. None of the names was even close to the name she selected prior to this birth. Permission was received to give her the correct name that she wanted. Interestingly, in this case, she said she was born into the Catholic religion and *the name I gave to her was the Confirmation name she personally wanted as a child!* Her dialog was fascinating, as she said she always loved this name and wanted so very much to use it on a daily basis. Her parents refused to give permission to claim the name and it always remained within her heart. She cried and told me she knew I told her the Truth. When she went through all of the legalities with changing her name *forward* to the name she should have had, she was able to allow the old name that she never resonated with to pass, as a ship in the night. Her true name could "click in" at that point in time. You see, dear ones, she was working on the Karma of a name she never had to experience. When she accepted her true identity, the Karma of her true name took over in her life as the old name faded. Her Karma was not necessarily better, necessarily. Her Karma became correct and the pieces of her identity puzzle were placed into position. She later told me that she felt tremendously comfortable in her body and had a stronger personal and emotional love for her journey with her correct name.

It is not suggested to change our name at a whim or even because someone tells you to consider the name change. We must always think of: (1) whether the person is telling the Truth about the correct name; (2) the work and energy it will take to change all of the legal records that bear our name (driver's license, insurance

policies, bank accounts, etc.). This is usually at least a six month procedure and is not a lot of fun! We must meditate and pray on this information and not enter into the change quickly. If we feel the Truth of the name and go through all of the time and energy to procure what has always been our property, the rewards can be tremendously powerful as we now own our identity.

THE NAME OPENS UP THE BOOK OF LIFE

When the reader hears the name at birth from the seeker, that full name opens their Book of Life. If the name given by the parents is in error, the true name will appear in a shadowy form beneath the name given by the parents. When this occurs, the seeker has traveled other paths in this life, often with frustration and confusion. Why? Because the Soul is trying to vibrate with the purposes that he or she has selected to work with at specific points of chronological age and the given name is not in harmony with the Karmic work. Our name should be within the harmony and frequency of the Astrological information. Both are designed to work together. The reader would be remiss in their responsibility to the seeker by not pointing out this simple truth, giving the person the opportunity to at least hear what their name should have been.

AN INCORRECT NAME GIVEN AT BIRTH AND A 'NICKNAME'

When an incorrect name(s) are given by the parents at birth, it does not condone or ratify the Astrological information, as stated above. Fortunately, the time, date and year of birth cannot be altered. It is what it is. The frequency of the Gematria of the correct name at birth keeps our Soul on the correct path of life. When another name is given at birth or if a "nickname" or a spiritual name is used during a lifetime, the seeker is, essentially, working on the Karma of the wrong name. The name you pre-selected in the Deva Chan was designed to work smoothly with the Karma you selected. When that name is not used, there is more confusion than harmony.

Many people accept a "spiritual" name given by a holy person at the time of an initiation. If they feel inspired to change their name because they never liked the name received at birth, many accept a "spiritual" name. In both cases, the Karma that Soul should be experiencing is shifted to other experiences. Often, when a seeker changes his name and adopts a new name, he finds that his life becomes lighter and less confusing. Therefore, he may also feel validated in the name change. *What has been done is to push aside the lessons that needed to be learned*. Many of these life lessons are with people, groups, health, vocation and even their life's purpose may not come into clarity but may be very diluted. People that he agreed to meet to work out specific Karma may not connect with him as they may not sense the vibratory rate of his name. The vibratory rate is like the tinkle of a bell, calling to you, saying, "You've got to connect with this person!" There may be a party that you attend with twelve women in the room with the name of "Mary." The "Mary" YOU need to connect with may have changed her name to "Sally." You would effectively miss the connection, which could be an important one for both of you. Then the connection is lost and not usually found again in this life. That connection usually tries to surface in a future life. In this case, changing the name may bring the person back to the Earth plane again to work on the karma of the name that was not used. The positive use of a name change is, of course, obtaining the correct name and then having the courage to use the correct name, even going through the many legal challenges, that may take months to accomplish.

ADOPTION

A Soul that goes through several complete name changes because of coming into an embodiment through one set of parents and then being adopted by another set definitely has their life altered. However this was, generally speaking, preordained in the Deva Chan for the experience of learning the lessons of these situations. The lesson

is not only for the Soul who is adopted. Many lessons are also learned by the birth parents, as their Karma is strong to bring a Soul into the world and not have the true joy of parenting. One must ask what the Karmic debt was to have this occur. As with every Karmic situation, each lesson must be taken on a case by case basis. An example would be that a man and woman had to bring forth a Soul that had been their child in a former life. They did not treat that child with care or affection. They may have made this child work hard, not having any kind of a childhood. Food, clothing or shelter may have been withheld because of the child's non-compliance with their strong orders of behavior. Now they have to, once again, bring the same Soul into the world with the heartfelt need to have a child. Perhaps they have waited for years to conceive, or perhaps the conception was quickly done and the father left the woman after finding out she was pregnant. This is only one scenario. The mother delivers this child that she sincerely craves in her life. However, she is alone and without any means of supporting the child. Her only avenue is to give the child to people who will function as true parents. The Karma, combined with the tears and frustration of handing her child to another woman to raise is part of the payback for mistreatment of the same Soul from another lifetime. She is now not permitted to parent her child. The name that may have been given to the Soul at birth becomes changed by the adopting parents. When the Records are accessed, it is almost always that the name the adoptive parents gave to their new child is the one that opens their Records. Exceptions always apply, however I'm giving the generalities. This is only one way to look at the adoption process.

The entire issue of adoption is an extremely complex and fascinating subject. The situations I've described to you are general and, while they apply to every name change, one must always factor in every subtle nuance in a Soul's life. These include Karmic patterns with all interpersonal relationships as well as all Karmic lessons. In almost all adoption situations, all Souls (the one to be adopted as well as both biological parents) knew, in the Deva Chan, that a Karmic equalization was to be manifested and the adoptive Soul was to experience two sets of parents.

AN INTERESTING EXCEPTION

There is one interesting and important exception to what I've just written concerning the changing the first and, when applicable, the second name. In *the rare case* when the Soul has absolutely brought into balance all of the Karma they preselected for this life, there can be the opportunity to take on a new name. This is done with prayer and sincere meditation as the Soul now can begin to bring into manifestation the Karma from *future lifetimes not yet lived!* That Soul definitely begins to bring into their life people they were not contracted to meet, perhaps for hundreds of years! Additionally, many of the given situations of this life would be entirely different in the future. Perhaps that person would be born into another race, religion or the opposite sex. YOU may be ready to meet those who are being brought into your presence, however, *they may not be ready to meet you in your present body!* How very careful and sensitive we must be when this happens. We must then be equally sensitive to the time stream as our influence in their life now will alter their life to a greater or lesser extent. There is the physics of Time here to consider.

To my knowledge, in my years of reading, there have only been three people who I was impressed to give the information to change their first name. In one case, it was a woman I had known for over three decades. She had a tremendously abusive husband who recently died. Her four children were all married. The scars of emotional and even physical abuse were deep within her consciousness and there was a high level of financial stress as her husband died without any insurance to pay any of her monetary obligations. This woman played the piano and organ in her church as well as being the choir director. Charity was high on her list and she always

had a kind word for everyone. The lady came to me for help and, in the course of her reading, she was told that a name change *to her middle name* would be highly recommended. There was a pause on the telephone and a few tears. What she stated was most comforting and interesting to both of us. "I've always loved my middle name and, throughout my life, I prayed that someone would give me permission to use it instead of the one that was given to me by my parents. You've just given me a tremendous gift! Thank you!"

What I was given was simple....the death of her husband was the culmination of all of the physical and emotional Karma that she contracted for in this life. This closure was enormously significant and her new name *had to reflect a new opening to a new life*. Within less than one year, she had met and, about six months later, married a perfectly wonderful and loving man who showered her with emotional comfort as well as financial abundance. She has a new house in a new town and is very happy. Her sense of personal identity has soared as her new name "clicked in." Correctly changing a name is a rare situation, however it does manifest from time to time.

"ORDER" AS A UNIVERSAL LAW IN THE AKASHIC LIBRARY

One of the primary Laws of the Universe is "ORDER." There is order and not chaos on the Higher Planes of life. It is a profound Truth that G-d knows every Soul, for all Akashic Records everywhere, on all dimensions of Time/Space, are open wide before The One. The Deva Chan also has order. There are specific methods of procedure that are anciently taught to readers that do not vary from millennia to millennia. The name at birth opens individual Records. This is one of those Truths. The few times that I have read in a Book of Life that my client has had an authentic Akashic reading in any past life experience, I have found that the method of access by another Primary Reader is almost identical to the way I access now. I found this absolutely fascinating!

ABU KASH KAR

When you say your name, Abu Kash Kar brings your Book of Life to the table. It is always a privilege to introduce this loving Soul to you as he is the Keeper of The Akashic Records for all Souls who have ever incarnated upon Earth. Additionally he has the responsibility for all Akashic Libraries in this solar system. He is a seventh Plane entity from the Planet Vulcan in our solar system.⁵ This Soul is a great linguist and has mastered every known language that humanity has ever invented on Earth as well as on planets in our solar system, including the intergalactic language of Solex Mal.⁶ He has additionally served on what is called the "Solar Court," which is based on the Seventh Dimension of the Sun. As a judge on this Court, which is the legal arm of all the planets, much like our United Nations, except that all decisions are final and planets must abide by all decisions as all contracts neutralize the possibility of interstellar wars. Usually being a judge on this Court is a three year appointment. Even his name, Abu Kash Kar, includes a part of the sound of Akasha. His life's work mirrors his name. Additional information about this Soul is found among the information on the illustrations of this book.

⁵Vulcan is the first planet from our sun. It will soon nova. The inhabitants of Vulcan are now preparing for this tremendous shift in their consciousness, to be One with The Source and to become Co-Creators with The Source of All. All Vulcans in service to humanity everywhere are now being called "home" for this event. After countless millennia of service, Abu Kash Kar will also cease his service and pass this mantle to another Soul with similar qualifications.

⁶"Solex Mal" literally means "the language of the Solar System." This language was created an extremely long time ago as planets in this and other solar systems evolved into being "sacred planets" with life at least on the Fifth Dimension of consciousness. Therefore, in addition to learning their mother language, each Planetarian Soul learns Solex Mal so that communication through the spoken word is always available.

THE UNIVERSAL TRANSLATION DEVICE

The reason Abu Kash Kar is able to comprehend and read every language is because he was given a universal translation device⁷ by G-d through the Lords of Karma. This device aids his extensive understanding of languages. This instrument is an extremely rarefied emerald gemstone, not mined on any planet. It was precipitated from the Universal Supply as a gift from The Source of All to Abu Kash Kar's predecessor, the first Keeper of the Records. This sacred emerald gemstone is deep emerald green, each facet being hand carved by the Finger of G-d with glyphs that are common to every language. The device fits into the hand, is not heavy and is absolutely exquisite!

Each glyph on a facet also contains primal sounds that resonate with each portion of the glyph. Therefore, along with a glyph a sound frequency is emitted that assists with how to pronounce the word. When components of a language are not understandable, unknown or pronunciation is in question, Abu Kash Kar removes the gemstone from an ornamental box that hangs on a magnificent, ornate chain around his neck. He then places the emerald gemstone device on the person's Book of Life over the portion that cannot be comprehended and, instantly, the translation and pronunciation is available to the reader.

THE "KEY" THAT OPENS OUR BOOK OF LIFE

When Abu Kash Kar places the seeker's Book of Life before me, he personally opens the Book to the specific lifetime that I am permitted to read. The Records are written in the language of the country and/or civilization you lived in during the incarnation to be read. I cannot personally read any of these languages. The letters come "alive" as a kind of video being "fast forwarded" with moving pictures. .

Fortunately, for those of us who read the Records, we do not personally choose the life to be read. The responsibility for choosing the correct lifetime from the hundreds lived on Earth is considerable. Permit me to say that the Karma for incorrectly reading the Akashic Records is heavy. Sadly, there are an increasing number of persons, especially now during this time in Earth's history, who outwardly advertise that they have the ability to read the Records. There is a "Key" given to each true reader that permits them entrance into the Library at any and every level (including entrance to the Libraries above other planets in this and other solar systems). This "Key" also acts as a Urim and Thummim⁷ to the reader, instantly causing the glyphs of the letters of ancient languages on the pages to come alive as pictures that are rapidly scrolled forward and read. Each lifetime that a Soul serves humankind as a reader they are given this "Key" anew. What is given as a sacred gift can also be taken. Therefore, we are always reminded of the honesty and integrity that must be associated with our work. Abu Kash Kar and Astarte would not continually assist me and grant my entrance to the Library if I gave incorrect information and passed it off for Truth. Even though I have years of service, I am continually monitored so that my accuracy is at a high level, for which I am grateful.

HOW I ENTER THE AKASHIC LIBRARY

⁷In the Old Testament, references are made to the Urim and Thummim as translation devices given to Aaron, the High Priest of Israel.

The words "Urim" and "Thummim" in Hebrew translate as "clearness" and "justice." They have also been translated as "lights" and "perfections" in the Kaballah. These functioned as a universal translation device and, like the one Abu Kash Kar wears, they too were made of gemstones.

Initially, I always say a prayer to G-d to surround me with every positive, creative and G-d centered energy of the Universe. My prayer to G-d, accompanied by my beloved Higher Plane Teacher, is the way I enter the Library. I am not in my physical body. It is my Etheric or Soul Body, that is sent through the unusually shaped portal (see the illustrations of Earth's Akashic Library), and forward to the long wooden table, where Astarte is waiting for me. While in the Library, Time, as we understand it here on Earth, does not exist for me. My physical body, in the office, is briefly suspended and ages slower than normal. I've never looked my actual age. This is perhaps the reason. As my body is, to a degree, in suspended animation because I am in a light trance state, I've had challenges with edema. Also, I was asked many years ago not to use alcohol, smoke or to take any drugs, other than prescribed by a physician. I also find that eating heavy meats is not good for me. These are a few of the sacrifices made with mediumship.

After the prayer, I ask the seeker for his/her name at birth and, within a few seconds, Abu Kash Kar, Astarte and myself are ready to serve. Their Book of Life is quickly placed upon the table and I'm ready to read. The seeker is asked how we can serve, and Abu Kash Kar turns to the lifetime that I am to read. Over the years I've been able to shorten the length of time I need to actually read the entire lifetime in the Library. Initially, well over three decades ago, it took me about thirty seconds to read the life that I had to then condense and to select the most important moments to be conveyed. Now, with G-d's help, it takes only a few seconds. With Astarte's telepathic assistance, I'm able to quickly understand the civilization's mores, customs, religion and other pertinent information the seeker needs to understand what is to be given. Also, as many lives have information that is potentially a challenge to present as the information may cause an emotional response, she also assists me with diplomatic and courteous modalities. While it may only take a short time to read the life while in the Library, it often may take ten to fifteen minutes (or more) to describe what I have just read so there is understanding from my client's perception during the reading.

THE MOST IMPORTANT INFORMATION IS READ

When the seeker asks a question and their Record is opened, the most important lifetime that pertains to the question is given. The most prevalent questions I receive have centered on interpersonal relationships with spouses, lovers, family, friends, teachers, etc. Additionally, adversarial relationships are also researched with good, sound methodology given to bring the Karma into a balanced position. In each case, the full name at birth is needed to secure their Records. When the second Book or Scroll is placed on the table, Abu Kash Kar ascertains the common lifetimes and, with tremendous speed, selects one or two common lives that still have "unfinished business" (Karma) pertaining to this life now.

Other information that is commonly requested pertains to health, vocation as well as information on the Soul's purpose in this life. Interestingly, most people feel we only have one purpose in life. This is not true! We have, literally, hundreds of purposes within a given life! I define "purpose" as the Karma (unfinished business) that comes through from prior lives that we have chosen, prior to this life. This Karma is with people, health, places, groups of people, etc. that we know we can handle now. These levels of Karma "click in" at specific points of chronological age when we knew, prior to this life in the Heaven World, that we would have the strength and courage on every level; emotionally, mentally, spiritually, financially and physically, to cope with these units of Karma. Certainly, the purpose we had at two years old, seven years old, fifteen years old and so forth, is not the Karma we are dealing with now. Additionally, the Karma we will experience at the age of eighty-five will also be different. Therefore, our purpose of life changes as we grow, learn and teach.

A STEADFAST RULE FOR READERS OF THE RECORDS

Long ago, I was taught by my Higher Plane Teachers, that there is a strict rule for me as a reader. With the exception of an existing emergency, which may permit information to be released by one of The Lords of Karma, this rule is absolute. The rule is: Every Record is sacred and may not be opened without the knowledge and permission of the owner...you! When you pronounce your full name at birth, you give permission to The Keeper of the Records, to my Guide and to me, to obtain and to read for you. When you ask about another person, you may receive information concerning prior lives, *however*, that person's information is as sacred and you may only receive information of the lives you lived in common, and only that specific portion of a lifetime you lived together may be read. Why? Because the information belongs to both of you. I have had as many as 6 Records on the table at the same time, reading one life that all had in common. I don't suggest doing this, as it's not too easy and the reading is slower as there are so many Books or Scrolls to simultaneously read. I do try to avoid this! I have found that three Scrolls or Books of Life are quite enough to be read at the same time, yours and two other persons who may have lived during one time period and in the same civilization. Multiple Records can be read at the same time when there is a common life between all involved.

RECORDS ARE READ FROM ONE POINT OF VIEW

Often, families come for readings and they may all ask about each other. Initially, the first seeker comes and, as an example, may ask about her mother. Information is given from the seekers Akashic Records, from her point of view. Perhaps the mother also comes for a reading and asks about her daughter. While there may be other lifetimes, perhaps she may also need to know about the same life given to her daughter. In that case, the same information can be given, however, from the mother's Akashic Records. You might ask, "Wouldn't this be the exact same information." Not necessarily as two people can, and do view life from different vantage points. Therefore a fresh approach can be given which sheds additional light on the mother and daughter relationship.

THE READER SEEING THEIR OWN "SEAL" ON A SEEKER'S RECORD

It is interesting to note that it is very possible that readers may see their own Soul Seal placed on the seeker's Records from hundreds, thousands or hundreds of thousands of years ago. The reason is that the seeker may have sought out the same reader in one or more past lives and has received a past life reading! I have personally experienced this with more than a few of my clients. When their Records were opened, I saw my own Seal on their Records. I rarely tell this to the client as I have no way of proving this to them, and I do feel that this life now is the most important life. More information on the Reader's Seal is found in Scroll Nine in this volume.

REBIRTHING AND HYPNOSIS

Over the decades, numerous people have come to me for guidance and have informed me that they have been through a "rebirthing" or a hypnosis session in order to obtain past life information. While I sincerely support these transformational modalities, *in the hands of very experienced, educated, G-d centered and highly qualified professional people*, sadly there are many who are not at this high level of service. Many people, hungry for self-knowledge and past life information, have been emotionally hurt by those who do not know what they are doing when they break or try to break "The Seal of Forgetfulness" placed upon our foreheads at the time when our Soul enters our body by the Birthing Angel. Complete information on this Seal is given in this book and I would refer you to that chapter.

I would suggest caution when asking for rebirthing or hypnosis for the purpose of obtaining past life information. The difficulty arises when people in the psychological disciplines, however credentialed in their areas of expertise,

use Reincarnational Therapy without a deep understanding of the subject. They regress clients through time, back to the birth experience and “beyond” birth to a past life, without the appropriate tools. They may take their patient or client back to the “cause” of the emotional or physical difficulty, however the “Seal of Forgetfulness” is often prematurely opened improperly. When this Seal is opened, without understanding or without the “Key” given to a reader, this is what happens. Partial experiences from a handful of lives may come through quickly, usually in one session. The seeker as well as the therapist may believe they are hearing one life, when, in fact, separate portions of two, three or even more lives are intermingled into this one “viewing.” A reader of the Records utilizes their “Key” to accurately separate one life from another as they read from one life at a time, in the Library. Often, with the therapist, there is no way for them to know what has happened. Both the therapist and client may leave feeling that Truth has been served. Conflicting images of places, people and events are now believed, and the therapist tries to help the seeker with the information which is not based on Truth. Additionally, the client may experience many levels of emotional trauma in seeing and emotionally experiencing a death in a past life, resulting in the need to seek professional psychological counseling.

While a hypnotic suggestion can be given not to experience pain or any discomfort during the session, there is really no reason to experience the pain and discomfort of going through death throws of other past lives a second time. Ask for credentials. Just as you would not go to a lawyer or a physician who has not completed their schooling or tested properly to practice law or medicine, why would you go to anyone in the psychic, paranormal, psychological or counseling field to be regressed (by any method) when the person does not have years of training and experience to guide you through the corridors of Time? When the practitioner is fully trained and schooled *and has permission to do this work by the Lords of Karma*, outstanding results occur. We know Truth by its fruit.

On the opposite side of the situation, there are many *outstanding, highly educated, experienced and G-d centered men and women* in the psychological and psychiatric sciences whose work is outstanding, loving and evidential in curing many dysfunctions that have been brought forward from past lifetimes. While they may not be consciously aware of their spiritual credentials, they may have definitely come into this lifetime with permission to access the Records through the psychological sciences with excellent results. More excellent therapists will emerge soon.

WHEN WE CANNOT HELP A SEEKER

There have been situations when I realized that I could not help a seeker coming to me because they are really in need of psychological counseling *before* a past life reading can be given. When this happens, I immediately recommend psychological counseling as I am not credentialed in that area. There is a very definite, strong line between psychological counseling and clairvoyant counseling. I do not cross that line.

READING WITHOUT PERMISSION

Many well intentioned Souls, as well as those not so ethical, have attempted to upgrade their clairvoyant skills by attempting to be a reader of the Akashic Records. To my knowledge, there are few mediums who have been given permission to open and accurately read the Records. Over the years, people have come to me after they had their Records “read” by such a person. These readings were done by mediums who perhaps felt they were legitimately connecting with the Library. The fact may be that they were permitting their own subconscious mind to obtain the information and, from that information, a lifetime could be fabricated. There are no books or manuals or weekend courses that can instruct anyone how to read the Akashic Records.

An example of this was a woman who was told by a medium that she was poisoned by her daughter in a former life. This was what she was told by a woman who professed to have the ability to read the Akashic Records. The woman, who was confined to bed and dependent upon her very caring and loving daughter for assistance, then ordered her daughter out of the house following the reading. Furthermore, the woman called her daughter a “murderer.” Needless to say, both mother and daughter were horrified and in a state of emotional, mental and psychic trauma. When the daughter came for a reading, she admitted she was suicidal. When her Records were deeply looked into, my Guide and I found absolutely no Record that such a lifetime ever existed. The mother and daughter were spiritually counseled by me, and I suggested that both seek competent psychological counseling with a professional that understood past life therapy. Many sessions with this health care professional were required before both the mother and her innocent daughter were reunited.

I have often worked with health care professionals in the psychological, psychiatric and medical sciences who are aware of and believe in Reincarnation. These good Souls have had the courage to integrate their academic credentials and models of diagnosis and treatment with past life therapy. I do not step over the line to do their work, as I’m not an academically trained health care professional. The wise professional seeks out someone with true paranormal credentials to assist in the care of their patient. Many referrals are received by me by these good Souls. Knowing that my client will share the information with their health care professional, I am often impressed, during the reading, to speak directly to the professional. For example, the client may come to me with a phobia, migraine headaches or bodily pain that has not been able to be diagnosed or treated with any permanent success. **IF** there is a past life CAUSE of the EFFECT they are experiencing, I let them know the time period, the civilization and what happened. I then ask the client if I can make a suggestion to their health care professional on a suggested procedure for treatment, *using the information given in the reading and not the effect their patient is experiencing. I may indicate to the professional to treat for something entirely different from what the patient complained of when visiting them and suggest a modality.* From the feedback received from either my client or the health care professional, (when they have used their solid medical training techniques), treating for the CAUSE and not the effect their patient is experiencing, there has been tremendous success. Additionally, the person is now READY to hear the Truth and to work on the CAUSE.. It is an equal Truth that, while many health care professionals are enormously curious about past life information and therapy, they should not go into an area where they are not trained. Rather they should have the humility to refer their patient to someone who can work together with them to effectuate a permanent cure. Many of my clients have been regressed via hypnotism by a well meaning therapist with more problems arising than they had prior to the hypnosis sessions. Lifetimes are opened, however, without the “Key” to separate each life from another life, more damage is done as the patient may experience multiple pictures of many lives, thinking that they are seeing one life. The patient may also feel the terrible physical or emotional pain of death in a past life. We do not have to experience this again. Once is enough. When a person comes to me with this kind of fragmented information, I then have to separate fact from fiction and try to correct the damage before I can access new information from their Records.

Wouldn’t it be wonderful if the left brain of allopathic medicine, with physical procedures, could work in kind and courteous concert with those of us who are so right brained for the benefit of humanity? As an aware physician or psychological/psychiatric healer is worth his/her weight in gold and gemstones, so too are we. We can work together without prejudice or envy.

It is important for each of us who has a Gift of the Spirit to fully understand their Gift and the accompanying area

of expertise. This includes when to realize that our client may not receive from us the desired healing and that we must refer them to a health care professional for help. Even when we have the best of intentions, we are warned not to experiment in uncharted waters with a seeker who truly needs help in a specific school of clairvoyant discipline. If you are an intuitive doing healing work on any level and you cannot give clear, accurate and ethical information that you KNOW will heal, go no further with your client. Refer them to a highly trained professional who is well schooled in their educational discipline and who CAN help and heal the person who has come to you. Enough said.

“There was never a time when I did not exist, nor you, nor any of these kings. Nor is there any future in which we shall cease to be. Just as the dweller in this body passes through childhood, youth and old age, so at death he merely passes into another kind of body. The wise are not deceived by that. Bodies are said to die, but That which possesses the body is eternal. It cannot be limited or destroyed. Worn out bodies are shed by the dweller, like garments. Not wounded by weapons, not burned by fire, not dried by the wind, not wetted by water, such is the Atman (the Soul). Not dried, not wetted, not burned, not wounded. Innermost element, Being of Being, changeless, eternal, forever and ever.”

From The Bhagavad Gita
Hinduism

Scroll Three

Levels of Akashic Information

PRIMARY LEVEL READER

The requirements for a Primary Reader of the Akashic Records include a complete understanding of The Universal Laws as they are presently given to humankind.⁸ These Laws include a complete explanation of Reincarnation and Karma. Additionally, the reader must agree to abide by the rules, ethics and responsibilities inherent with these skills and be willing to stand by these mandates.

A Primary Reader is permitted to read the Records of past lifetimes on Third Dimensional Earth. They are also sanctioned to read from the Akashic Libraries on all other planets in this or any other solar system or galaxy. For example, when a seeker comes to a Primary Reader with a question that cannot be answered with information from a life here on Earth, this is what happens. Initially, Abu Kash Kar quickly tells my Guide, Astarte and I that the most important and causal life that answers the seeker's question is *not an Earth life*. As Abu Kash Kar is the Administrator and main Keeper of the Records in all Akashic Libraries, he signals to Astarte and I that the life to be accessed is on (as an example) Venus. Quickly, Astarte travels in consciousness to the Planetary Council of Venus, asking for permission to access these Records. As we work with Abu Kash Kar directly, permission has always been granted. We then all go, in our Soul body, to the Library over the planet Venus. As the life on Venus is now at the higher levels of the sixth dimension (or plane) of life, the Library is on the first level of the seventh dimension. Again, permission from the Tiler⁹ is received and we enter. Abu Kash Kar is already there with the seeker's Book of Life, which looks different from Books and Scrolls in Earth's Library. (I would refer you to the illustration of the Akashic Library over Venus.)

The reading is done in a very different manner on planets other than on Earth. On Venus, a disk, very similar to a CD disk today, is placed on a beautiful round table. These disks are made of the metal "electrum." This is an alchemically produced mineral composition of sixty percent pure gold (not mined from the earth) and forty percent pure silver. Again, these disks have a cover. The covers display symbols that testify to the seekers spiritual evolution. In the Venusian language, which is a flowing combination of geometric symbols, lines and dots, the Record of the seeker unfolds. The disk is placed into a mechanism and read through a type of magnification crystal. The symbols come "alive" for me and, with Astarte's assistance, the lifetime is read as the causal life for the difficulty the seeker has voiced.

After the Record has been read, my Seal is placed on it, as with all Records. We then quickly return to Earth's Library. All of this "traveling" takes only seconds. In the time it has taken to describe the process, all "traveling" would have been completed, the Record read and I would be on to the next lifetime!

⁸In 1972, when I began to read The Records, I was told by Abu Kash Kar that less than a handful of people had "Primary Level" authority to read the Records. Now, during this enormous time of change, in all areas of life, several more have come into Service and have "awakened" to their ability. During these decades, several have gone through their physical transition into the Higher Reality. From what I am now told. There are less than twelve who can completely read. However, not all are still actively in service. There are only less than a handful presently active.

⁹As in Freemasonry, there is also a Soul called a "Tiler," whose duty it is to guard the door of the Lodge. There is also such a person who guards the higher doorways into the Libraries.

READERS ON OTHER PLANETS

As there are only a few readers of the Records here on Earth, there is a similar scarcity of readers on other planets. Sadly, only a handful of Souls have volunteered their service to The Source in this capacity. These Souls dedicate numerous successive lifetimes in order to receive the proper training from Abu Kash Kar and his predecessor to read. I've often wondered about this as reading is a tremendous blessing. It is also an enormous responsibility as there needs to be an extremely high level of accuracy. You either read correctly or you do not. There is not a great deal of room for error. Additionally, as I see so much of the trauma and violence that has occurred on Earth through the centuries, it may be depressing for Souls to read if they are unable to neutralize what they have seen. Perhaps that may answer the question.

HYPOTHETICAL QUESTION CONCERNING A PRIMARY READER

As a hypothetical scenario, let's say that, as Time flows forward into the future and inter stellar space contact becomes not only confirmed, but second nature for all humankind on Earth. A visitor from another planet, perhaps Venus, in keeping with the above information, comes to Earth. In the course of that visit, she meets several Earth born Souls that she "knows" she has met in prior lives, whether on her planet or even on Earth. She could seek out a Primary Reader of the Records and request a past life reading.

While I fully realize that there may be a few reading these words who will be laughing at the possible absurdity of such a scenario, my point is simple. It can and most likely *will occur* in the not too distant future. A Primary Reader can, with G-d's help and Abu Kash Kar's instructions, read for anyone, regardless of the dimensional frequency their body is vibrating to at that time. Again, the responsibility for accurately reading these Records is considerable.

SECONDARY LEVEL READER

As there are so few Primary Readers of the Records, The Source has always provided additional means for people who are unable to find a Primary Reader. There are most definitely many gifted individuals who have beautiful and extremely evidential clairvoyant abilities. Because of the purity of their heart and Soul, combined with their dedication to humanity's upliftment here on Earth, they are given true inspirational "visions" about specific lifetimes for a seeker.

While they are not reading verbatim from the Records in the Library, their spiritual information is given directly in picture for or through a clauraudent (hearing) relay from a Higher Plane Teacher or a Guide in the Heaven World. In this case, it would be the Teacher or Guide who has the authority to access in the Library. The medium receiving the message must be open to receive, as clearly and without judgement as possible, an undiluted and accurate message.

This Secondary Level is often misunderstood and misdirected by the thought and brain patterns of the medium. Additionally, unless the medium is very clear on "how" the information is received and from "whom," it can be incorrectly viewed as having been accessed directly from the Records in the Library. Proper training, with competent teachers, is a necessity to receive truthful information from the higher realms.

SYMBOLS ON EACH BOOK OR SCROLL

Each Book and Scroll is magnificently marked with a diversified variety of symbols. When Abu Kash Kar places one of the large Books on the long table, one is immediately awed by the beauty and, in some cases, the opulence

of the cover. This cover may contain unusual geometric symbols, floral designs, spiritual and religious symbols and what we perceive to be precious metals and gemstones. A fascinating reading can be accomplished by interpreting the cover, as when correctly understood, the cover gives a broad overview of the evolution of the Soul's journey. For example, as the Soul establishes completion of an extremely challenging lesson that has been addressed in numerous lives, a symbol of that victory appears on the cover. It is often etched in gold and embedded with a precious gemstone. An "old soul"¹⁰ living on Earth will have the cover of their Book of Life truly glowing with the vibrations of their accomplishments.

Those who have a Scroll of Life will have a beautiful cloth cover that is placed over the Scroll, very similar to a Torah (the first Five Books of Moses in the Bible) in a Jewish synagogue. In like manner, the cover of an Akashic Scroll is decorated with similar symbols, precious gemstones and metals, that tell their own story of the Soul's journey through Earth incarnations. The Scroll is opened from the beginning and not from the middle. It usually has only one rod or post, around which the parchment is wound. There is a sturdy wooden hand grip to unroll the parchment. I have seen a few Scrolls with two posts, similar to the Torah. As the Scroll is opened from the beginning, it is unrolled along the long table in the Library. As indicated, the Scrolls are very ancient and signal an extremely old Soul. It is also very possible for a seeker to have more than one Scroll or Book. This is usually the case when a Soul has been in service to humanity for a long time. However, there are Souls who have not followed their mission in life very well and have had to come back to the Earth Plane more times than are necessary to try to attain victory.

On the cover, usually near the center of the Book or Scroll is your Soul's Name. This Name is given to you by G-d when you were breathed forth as a whole Atom at the beginning of Time. The information concerning your Soul's Name is sacred and is known by you and The Source of All. This whole Atom is composed of both positive (male) and negative (female) electrical energy. This energy is a frequency. This Atom resembles the Oriental Yin/Yang symbol, so brilliantly intuited by the Oriental mind thousands of years ago.¹¹

THE WHOLE ATOM

Another gift given by The Source was the opportunity to divide our whole, permanent Atom. You see, when we were created by The Source, we were very complete within ourselves. We were both male and female, positive and negative. The male portion was the creative force on an electrical basis and the female was the receptive force, again on an electrical basis. Most of the whole Atoms made the decision to separate, thereby creating the opportunity to experience life with double the work load! The learning process could definitely be accelerated. This separation of the Atom can be found in the Biblical account of Adam and Eve in Genesis 1:26,27. (More correctly articulated, the first human was called "Adama," which incorporates both the male and female polarities.) Even the word "Atom" in science is similar in sound to the androgynous "Adama" and the masculine form, "Adam." (Additional information will be in my next book.)

¹⁰ An "old Soul" is one who has consistently reincarnated, century after century, to learn and grow. This accumulation of experience permits an easier opportunity to master the lessons of life. A "young Soul" often has many apprehensions about coming to the Earth Plane as there are fewer victories of completion because of the lack of understanding of spiritual tools to work with their lessons.

¹¹ Sadly, the misunderstanding of this Truth has permitted the error of belief found in many religions, philosophies and political values that the feminine portion of humanity has created "evil" in the world, and therefore the masculine (or "good") aspect is superior. The terms "positive" and "negative" denote electrical frequencies and not "good" and "bad."

Interestingly, there were a few Souls who elected to stay in the whole, permanent Atom and to incarnate continually in that whole form. In life after life, *a few* of these whole Souls not only gained a tremendous level of experience from the knowledge of the reincarnational process, they gathered unto themselves a vast storehouse of knowledge and wisdom. As seekers, we sat at their feet to learn from the wellspring of their minds and hearts. These few, who were able to balance the positive and negative portions of themselves, sometimes took on the appearance of being not fully male or female and really sought to create balance in all areas of their life. A fine example of such a Soul, in our twentieth century, was the true Master Soul called Paramahansa Yogananda. If one gleans the very heart of his message, it would be to have balance in all areas of life.

YOUR SOUL NAME

As we proceed further with information found in the Library, we find information on your Soul Name. This Name was given to you by G-d and contains a frequency that travels with you in every lifetime on Earth or on any planet in this or another solar system! When the whole Atom makes the choice to divide, it takes the frequency of the Soul Name into every embodiment. As an example, a Soul Name could be “Elan.” When the Soul divides, the masculine portion of the permanent Atom retains the name “Elan” and the feminine portion becomes “Elana.” The mores and customs of naming a child vary in every nationality, geographical area, ethnic group and religion. When the parents correctly receive the telepathic thought from the Soul concerning its name or names, the primary name (usually our first name) has the *same frequency* (not necessarily the same sound) *as every other first name they have ever received!* If, for example, you were to give a true reader of the Akashic Records a full and complete name you had in another lifetime (if you really knew that name), the reader could *open your Book of Life from that lifetime and civilization and read that life and the lives prior to that life, but not the ones after the life.* This is another reason why we need the full name at birth now, in this life you are living. In this way, we can read from this lifetime back to and inclusive of all prior lives.

Rarely is permission given to give a seeker their Soul Name. We must come to that knowledge ourselves. If we feel it is important to have that information, meditation can help achieve this goal. The one “clue” that can be given to the seeker of such information is simple. If we have received the correct first name, in this or any other life, there is *at least one syllable in our current name, regardless of our mother language, that is the same as at least one of the symbols of our Soul Name.*

WE CHOOSE OUR NAME

We choose our name as well as the Astrological time and place of birth, with the help, as I have previously stated, from the adepts of Gematria and Astrology in the Deva Chan. The Astrological information and chosen name work in tandem with each other to keep us on our Path of Life. The correct first name *links us to our Soul Name, providing an abundance of inspirational energy and courage to press forward with our tasks!*

SOUL MATES

The information presented here also contains the correct definition of a “Soul Mate.” There is, sadly, so much misinformation in books and by lecturers concerning this concept! We want so much to believe that our spouse is our “Soul Mate.” It is highly improbable! We have only ONE Soul Mate throughout all eternity! When our permanent Atom divided, we knew that we would learn and grow at a faster rate. In this way, there was a realization that the loneliness experienced in many lives, would also be potentially overwhelming. Why? We

knew that we would *always be searching for the other half of ourselves!* We often married a person who had many of the characteristics of our true Soul Mate. Yet, we consistently felt an estrangement and emptiness.

We were always searching...and searching for that one true mate. Yet, it is only in an exceptional lifetime, and then *with the permission of one of the great Lords of Karma*, that we are granted the experience to be with our TRUE Soul Mate in a lifetime. I am told by Abu Kash Kar that, at any time in the history of Earth, there are approximately two thousand pairs of Soul Mates that are permitted to live together. (Could be several hundred plus or minus two thousand.) These Souls work together, as a unified pair, for the glory of G-d in specific arenas of life. These opportunities are rare. Lifetimes where this may occur will usually see this united pair of Soul mates only interested in themselves and their chosen work. They may not accomplish very much with their children or loved ones as they are so complete with just themselves! Much of their personal Karma may remain unfinished as their Karmic contracts are rarely addressed because of being consumed with each other! You see, dear ones, the bliss of coming together again, allows them to breathe part of the understanding of G-d's creation as the experience of "oneness" with their true mate mirrors the Oneness of G-d.

On a higher level, the best way to reunite with our true Soul Mate is to *earn* the experience. Here on Earth, we must be ever vigilant of those who, even with well intentioned motives, are pairing people together, announcing that they are "Soul Mates." A tremendous amount of damage has been done to people and their families because of teachers and psychics who have made these pronouncements. I've had the privilege of being in the Ancient Wisdom and Metaphysical fields for almost four decades. Within this time, I've sadly heard of so-called spiritual teachers conducting seminars on "How to Meet your Soul Mate." Several people have come to me over the years, claiming they have been paired up with a "mate" in a class. They left their spouses, their children and all of their responsibilities because of this pronouncement! The Karma for the teacher as well as for those who severely lacked discernment is quite considerable.

KNOWLEDGE OF THE MALE OR FEMALE PORTION OF THE ATOM

On the cover of the Book of Life, near the middle where the Name of the Soul is found, is a symbol immediately apparent to the reader. The symbol states that the Soul is the positive or negative portion of the permanent Atom. The reason the knowledge of the Soul's frequency orientation may be important in the reading is to give a balanced view of why the seeker may or may not be comfortable in the body they have selected to master. The seeker may be having challenges accepting their present sexuality. A sweet healing balm often comes over the seeker when the truth of their Soul's orientation is known. They can then handle many challenges that were previously difficult to discuss, let alone solve successfully, even with psychological help.

As an example, the reason a feminine portion of the permanent Atom must take an embodiment into a male body is to learn the lessons a male incarnation needs to add to her Soul's development. She may have tremendously difficult experiences adjusting to being a male. She could exhibit very female tendencies in the male body and, as her Soul is feminine, she would naturally be attracted to the male polarity. While this is not the reason for all homosexual relationships, this natural attraction to the opposite polarity, regardless of the polarity the Soul is living in, produces many gay and lesbian relationships. Please, remember, *every Soul has a different story and life path*. There are numerous additional reasons for gay and lesbian relationships, however most of them are based on the polarity of the Soul. Each Record stands on its own. What is presented here are, however, solid generalities.

CHANGES IN YOUR BOOK OF LIFE

As we grow in our personal evolution, our Book of Life changes to reflect that growth. Every thought, word and action is written in our Book in our mother language of that life, exactly as we think, speak and act! This is an *extraordinary statement!* Why? Because G-d has given us another spiritual Gift! Many years ago, when I was reading a Record, I noticed that every time I spoke, my words went on the seeker's Book *as well as my own Book at the same time!* Even my thoughts went on both pages! When I completed the reading, I asked Abu Kash Kar why this happened. He responded that with each thought, word and deed, our Record quivers and takes up the imprint of the thought and word frequency. He also indicated that "The first thirty seconds are golden!!" We have, he taught, thirty seconds to CANCEL out any negative thoughts and words from our Akashic Records. An action is permanent and cannot ever be voided. "Ah," I thought...what does this mean for us and how can we use it with good spiritual intent? Negative thoughts and words need to be canceled out quickly! When we do this, we delete what we have thought and said that carried a negative energy. Then, we have the opportunity to communicate IN A POSITIVE AND CREATIVE MANNER. This understanding is one of the best lessons we can use to help ourselves and to change what is written in our Book of Life.

SYMBOLS AND DECORATIONS

Each page in our Book has decorations and symbols along the borders as well as the top and bottom. Some pages have more of these decorations and symbols than others. The amount seen is determined by the intensity of the life lived. Symbols are a unique language unto themselves and an adept reader of symbology can reconstruct a lifetime just by reading the symbols. This can be accomplished when the "Key" to the Records is given in trust. The symbols are glyphs of the Universe given to the Soul as a reward for work well done for humanity and reflect the challenge and victory to our service to humankind.

THE NUMBER OF YEARS WE LIVE

At the end of each lifetime read, the reader can see, in the upper right hand corner of the page that completes the life, a number. This number is not easily read, as it is concealed by very ornate curves and lines. At first, the untrained eye has difficulty seeing the number. What does this represent?

The number represents the number of years the Soul lived in that specific life. If the Soul lived less than one year, there would be more numbers encoded within the decoration. When these numbers appear, they represent the number of days, weeks and months the Soul lived. If the number of years actually lived does not coincide with the actual years the Soul made a contract to live in that life, there would be an additional number below the one just described, in a lighter color tone. This would give the correct number of years the Soul *should have lived* in that life. Possibly that Soul was accidentally killed in a war or a true accident, murdered, committed suicide or died by a disease. Many situations can shorten a life prior to the time allotted. Most of the time, the true reason for the shortening of a life is the misuse of our Free Will.

While it is permissible to give, if asked, the number of years lived in a prior lifetime (with the exception of the immediate past life), caution is always advised by Astarte and Abu Kash Kar. This is because of the complex nature of Karma in any life, and the overlapping of Karma into this present life. While the Soul definitely contracts for a specific number of years to live in a life and mandates this in the Deva Chan, it is possible that the life span will be shortened for any number of reasons. As a result, the Soul would not have every opportunity to balance out Karmic responsibilities and debts with others.

The difference in the number of years that the Soul contracted to live and the number of years actually lived must be accounted for in future lives in some manner. As an example, a Soul contracts for a life span of seventy years, and because of using their Free Will to smoke and drink and perhaps taking heavy drugs, the person died at fifty years old. Therefore, twenty years were not lived, and many of the people that Soul should have met and interacted with would never see him. Perhaps he was to have grandchildren, who he will never see or influence. That twenty years will have to be worked upon in future lives, with a few years added on to several future lives.

There are several people that I have known personally who have lived more years than they have contracted for in the Deva Chan, stubbornly holding on to life and usually causing great hardship for loved ones as well as themselves. They have *gone beyond the number of years they should have lived*, usually because of being fearful of what is waiting for them after they pass forward into the realm of G-d's Light. This also becomes Karma and must also be brought to balance in a future life, by living a shorter life span.

IMMEDIATE PAST AND IMMEDIATE FUTURE LIVES

One of the initial disciplines taught to me was that the immediate past and immediate future lifetimes may not be accessed. The reason is simple. If we were told about these lives, we would then "know" exactly what it was we did not achieve in that life as well as what we did and will achieve. Armed with this knowledge, we would then know exactly what we are to do in this life now. We would immediately try to accomplish precisely what we did not complete.

You might be asking, "Isn't this why we would have such a reading?"

The answer is a conditional "yes," however, this would effectively take away your Free Will *to make other decisions and not to grow and to learn!* The medium would then incur Karma. We all must, of our own Free Will, *choose what we want and need to accomplish in a lifetime. Information from the lives immediately before and after this one would then steer you away from your problems, needs or conflicts with people. In turn, this would mean you would not learn or grow properly.* This would, potentially, bring you back for another life!

The power of suggestion, given by someone with a strong emotional feeling, reaches the unconscious and is often grasped immediately and action is often taken. As a result, it would be possible for you to LIVE AROUND YOUR KARMIC LESSONS RATHER THAN LIVING THROUGH THEM AND OVERCOMING THEM SUCCESSFULLY. There have only been a few times that I've been given permission to give either of these lifetimes. Permission was granted when a definite pressing and genuine emergency of a mental, emotional or physical condition (or some combination of two or all three existed) was present and no other lifetime in their past was able to answer their questions. I would like to emphasize that permission from one of the Lords of Karma, through Astarte, was received. The seeker may not even have asked about the immediate past life, and yet it was given to them. It sometimes occurs that the only lifetime that has the *cause of the effects* that the seeker is trying to understand is through the last life on Earth.

An excellent example of this concept came rather recently when a woman came to me asking why certain situations were occurring in her life. She had been to various therapists, without a successful resolution. The only life that had an impact on this life now was in the Holocaust in Nazi Germany during World War I. When the details of the life were heard, there was a release on numerous levels. Within a relatively short period of time,

there was a beautiful healing.

Very few Souls have had the last life accurately read. In my experience, perhaps less than one hundred seekers have had this information. In the case of an immediate future life, I've only been given the permission to give less than a handful of Souls this information. Here's an example. Many years ago, a kind, spiritual and humanitarian man came to me. He was dying of cancer and knew he only had a few months to live. Being a sincere believer in Reincarnation and Karma as well as being a student of Eastern religions, he asked me if he had any additional lives to live here on Earth. Permission was granted to tell him that it would be his choice to return to Earth in approximately one hundred years. He would be a humble man who would teach great spiritual Truths that would not be confined to one religion or philosophy. He would be born in India. Wh He did not have to return, as the cancer was a Karmic disease for him that was burning up the residue of his Earthly Karma. He would choose, out of love for humanity, to come again and to be a wonderful and spiritual teacher one last time before truly returning home to his mother planet in this solar system.

I remember him pausing and saying to me that he was a long time student of East Indian thought and a follower of many of the principles of the revered teacher, Sri Ramakrishna and Swami Vivekananda. Both of these teachers lived in the late nineteenth and early twentieth century in India, with Swami Vivekananda being one of the first true Swamis coming to the West to teach his philosophy. I understand that when this man did go through his physical transition, he was at peace with his life and looked forward to his new birth. Thank you, G-d.

WHEN RECORDS CANNOT BE ACCESSED

I'm continually learning new ways of receiving information from the Records. As an example, a man came to me, requesting a reading. When I went into the Library, his Book of Life was on the long table. However, there was a beautiful, elaborate Seal placed on his Book by one of the Lords of Karma. I was quite surprised as I was told that permission was not given to access. When I asked Abu Kash Kar for clarification, he replied, "His Records are sealed and may not be opened." He went on to explain that there are a few Souls on Earth who, because of deviant and inhumane past lives, are given a "pass or fail" life on Earth to atone for the emotional, mental or physical pain they inflicted to people. These individuals must "go it alone," without assistance from a past life reading. While they could receive readings through the sciences of Astrology, Numerology and Tarot, as examples, a medium trying to access deeper information for him would not be able to give him the information requested.

Receiving this information within a few moments from Abu Kash Kar, I then had the sad duty to inform my client that I was unable to read for him. I did tell him why the reading could not continue. His reply was interesting. He told me "I'm not surprised. I was recently discharged from prison and am on a work release program." All I could do was to gently counsel him, offering him the greatest amount of support and courage for his Journey on the Path of Life.

Additional information from Abu Kash Kar was interesting. He indicated that a Sealed Book of Life is very unusual, as every Soul should have access to personal Soul information. However, there are very errant Earthian

Souls¹² who have been very rebellious and have continually pushed away from the Truth. They have, usually with intent, hurt those who have sought to impart to them Truth. It is quite possible that these Souls whose Records may be sealed are doing well now. In time, this Seal may be removed from their Records by the Lord of Karma who placed it their initially.

“The doctrine of metempsychosis is, above all, neither absurd nor useless. It is not more surprising to born twice than once; everything in nature is resurrection.”

Voltaire
French philosopher and author
1694 - 1778

“And I intreat thee also, true yoke fellow, help those women which labored with me in the gospel, with Clement also, and with other of my fellow laborers, whose names are in the Book of Life.”

Philippians 4:3

¹²An Earthian Soul is one who has never lived on any other planet. Their lives have only been on Earth. Mainly, they have a “what’s in it for me if I do this for you” attitude. Most are strongly fundamental in their philosophy or religious beliefs. (Every religion has its fundamentalists!) Rarely do they believe in Reincarnation and Karma, as acceptance of this belief is to take complete responsibility for all thoughts, words and deeds. The Earthian Soul also craves excessive food, sex, clothing, housing, collecting things, money, as well as needing people to wait upon them. When incarnating into a home with one or more Earthian Souls, it is often quite a challenge for a Planetarian Soul to find peace and emotional balance.



Scroll Four

The Records of Your Births and Deaths

YOUR CHOICES IN THE HEAVEN WORLD

While we are in the Heaven World, prior to our entrance into a physical Earth body, we select our name as well as the time our Soul actually enters our new baby body. This occurs with the first breath of life after being born from our mother. We also choose the amount of time, measured in minutes, hours, days, weeks and years we will live on Earth. It accurately reflects the estimated time deemed necessary to complete all of the Karma between ourselves and other person or groups of people, concepts, religions and philosophies. Each Soul that we make a Karmic contract with in the Heaven World fully expects to meet us at a specific juncture in Time and to work out, with honesty and integrity, what we need to receive and to give to each other. To both of us, this contract is equivalent to very specific and important series of lessons in the Earth's schoolroom, without which the expected level of growth would not occur. If we did not meet, we both would be at risk in not being able to pursue a consistent forward movement with our Karma. These lessons form a benchmark upon which to build for future lessons needing to be learned.

If we do not meet these people, because of their Free Will or ours, life becomes very complicated. Examples of Free Will include an act of war, murder, suicide, or a true accident that was not on schedule to occur. Often, as the full length of life is not addressed, we often come to Earth again, reincarnating into another family in order to work on the lessons not learned in our immediate past life. While I am giving general information on this subject, please note that each case is always evaluated by its individual merits by one of the Lords of Karma. Here is another example that illustrates my point.

AN EXAMPLE

Let us say that we concern ourselves with a young man of nineteen years of age. His country has now committed itself to a war and he gets drafted into the military, therefore serving his nation. While this military experience was definitely seen by him in the Heaven World prior to this life, he was not scheduled to be badly wounded or to die. However, he does die during his twentieth year, hardly six months after enlisting. His death should not have occurred until his seventy-second year. There is, therefore, a fifty-two year spread of time that he does not live to experience. There is no interaction with all the people he made Karmic contracts with in the Deva Chan that would come into that fifty-two year period to take care of past life "unfinished business." Groups of people, including a family and even grandchildren, employers and co-workers, neighbors and friends, all would not have the opportunity to work out their Karmic responsibilities and debts in this life. The loss in Soul growth for all concerned is enormous and radiates outward in direct proportion to the lessons each was on schedule to learn.

This Soul is now in Heaven. His Soul must review the life just past, from the time he was killed in battle to his first breath of life. His Spirit Spiritual Teacher is with him during this evaluation in front of one of the Lords of Karma. This Soul will have a sincere and true feeling of incompleteness and possible failure as a young man being taken from Earth at the prime of his life. He is told that he is responsible for the fifty-two years he did not live and must make plans to return to Earth soon. "Soon" could be immediately to within approximately fifty years. The normal length of time between the year we physically die on Earth and the time when we incarnated is usually

three generations, or approximately sixty years. Of course, this is a generality as every case is reviewed in detail by one of the Lords of Karma. The reason for this approximate length of time between lives is logical. All the people you knew on Earth would have either died by that time or would be very old and would not perceive who you were to them, if you were able to connect with them. If the normal amount of time between death and rebirth was briefer than approximately sixty years, we would possibly retain some of the experiences from the immediate past life and there might be the remembrance of our parents or other family members. This retaining of a few past memories might be painful and, without knowing all of the particulars, you might avoid interacting with them and thus be in a position of not learning a lesson.

SIXTY YEARS IS NOT “WRITTEN IN STONE”

The sixty year period is a very general rule. Every Soul is evaluated on individual merits and therefore there are always many exceptions to each generality. While there are Souls who have incarnated twice (and, in an emergency, three times) in one century, generally the sixty year rule is normal. Additionally, there are times when a Soul needs a considerably longer rest and may stay in the Deva Chan for centuries or even thousands of years, without reincarnating. In rare cases, there may be tens of thousands of years or even more! No one forces us to reincarnate. We choose this with our own Free Will.

When we do reincarnate, we choose the best window of opportunity. This “window” occurs when all of the Souls we have made Karmic contracts with are alive on Earth or who will incarnate on Earth after we are born. The contracts made assure us that they all be present during our lifetime. All opportunities are brought forward to neutralize past life issues.

THE FEELING OF “NOT FITTING IN”

While there are numerous reasons that a Soul may experience an extraordinary sense of loneliness and “not belonging” in a family, a city or a country, I’d like to share with you an interesting and quite rare example of one woman’s story.

A lady called me, years ago, with the complaint that she had the sense of “not fitting in” with any area of her life, her parents, siblings, job or any geographical area to which she traveled. My natural question to her, prior to the reading, was to ask whether she had tried any method of psychological counseling with a credentialed therapist. Her answer was in the affirmative, but with little or no results. She came out of each psychological session, from her point of view, very saddened and even depressed. When her Records were opened, I found, something quite astonishing. Her last lifetime on Earth was several hundred thousand years ago! Why had she not come to Earth since that time? She had consistently refused to reincarnate because of her many lives on the ancient continent of Mu where she was terribly mistreated by controlling and domineering men, specifically the fathers, husbands and brothers in lives on Mu. Being in a physical body rarely gave her emotional, mental, physical or spiritual pleasure. I saw that she pleaded before the Lords of Karma to allow her more time to heal herself in the Deva Chan. Finally, with one great Inner “push” of courage, she reincarnated into the twentieth century. She, understandably, had no strong past life ties with anyone and, because of extremely few lives over several hundred thousand years, her Soul’s experience was not at a proficient level to handle the lessons she now had to integrate into her life. When permission was granted to inform her of this Truth, I heard a tremendous sigh of relief. She cried a little and then told me she felt she heard Truth. I understand she is now feeling less lonely and is assimilating life on Earth with a brighter outlook.

THE OTHER END OF THE SPECTRUM

As indicated, there are always exceptions to a “general rule,” and here’s another example of the other end of the spectrum. This story is of a young man I read for who was killed in World War II in Europe. His Soul needed to reincarnate very quickly, within fifteen years of his year of death. In his case, he was given permission by the Lords of Karma to come into the same family he had prior to being drafted into the Army. He came through as a child to a young female cousin. Since there was a great amount of “unfinished Karma,” that it was a fortunate circumstance that he was able to come through, once again, in the same family. He could have also chosen to come back in a distant city, civilization and family and pick up the stand of Karma with a totally new set of relatives. We always choose. Learning consistently goes forward and upward!

SUICIDE AND MURDER

A similar situation would occur if a person is murdered or takes their own life. Certainly, these are difficult and very sad topics to discuss, however, they are within the experience of many families who have had loved ones depart this life violently. The Soul who is murdered or takes his/her life will reincarnate quickly, especially with a suicide. The Karma for a suicide is very severe, as the person, with intent, takes their life and invalidates the great gift that G-d has given to them prior to reincarnating.

I have never seen, in the numerous Records opened, that any Soul in any time period has ever been given permission to take their own life as retribution for any Karmic Debt. Suicide is never an option to the difficult lessons of life. Our body is literally called, “The Temple of the Living G-d” and we are commanded, by G-d, to respect, care for and honor the body.

BURIAL OF THE BODY

Remember that the Akashic Library is not only a Library for accessing individual Akashic Records. We can access any subject, with permission, of course. When I asked Abu Kash Kar information on burial, this is what I was told.

We are responsible for our bodies receiving an appropriate internment by burial or cremation, if possible. Many people, as they study deeply the Truth Teachings, begin to realize that cremation is a very sanitary method of burial. It insures that any diseases the body incurred in life would not infiltrate into the ground, causing the living possible problems with the microbes of diseases. I was shown, sadly, that many of the bodies that were placed into common graves during the Dark Ages of Europe because of the plague that took many thousands of lives, deteriorated and the microorganisms that killed so many people have gone into the earth and into the food chain. Numerous twentieth and twenty-first century diseases are a result of earth burials, not only during Europe’s Dark Ages, but in civilizations prior to and after that period where mass graves were used for burial.

Additionally, I was told, cremation totally assures that all of the subtle bodies attached to the physical body are immediately dissipated with the cremation process. This totally frees the Soul on its journey to the Deva Chan, beyond and upward. Responsibility is continued in the Deva Chan with the Soul impressing upon family members still on the Earth Plane to proper procedures for burial. Indeed, the Soul attends the funeral service as well as the burial or cremation. When the body has been buried or cremated, the Soul is then totally liberated from the bodily Temple after these events and can then focus on the evaluation of the lifetime just lived.

I am aware that many religions mandate in the ground burial and these decisions are completely honored. We

must always make decisions that are compatible with our religious and philosophical beliefs.

ADDED ON YEARS

With all this in mind, let us take the example, again, of the man with the fifty-two year difference, representing the time he was killed in a war at the age of twenty and the time he should have died in his seventy-second year. He would definitely be responsible for those missing years, as indicated. After he evaluates the lifetime just past in the Deva Chan, he would be given a period for his Soul to rest, after which he will begin the selective work of reincarnation. Because his death was earlier than expected, leaving fifty-two years worth of lessons unlearned, he will incarnate again, usually well before the normal sixty year (three generations) time. He will deliberately add on some of the “missing years” to this new life. This adding on of years will continue into future lives until the Karma of the fifty-two years has been completed. He may be given permission to add ten years in one life, fifteen in another, and so on, until all is completed.

As previously indicated, when this man’s life was taken, prior to his correct time of death, literally hundreds of Souls who made Karmic contracts with him to be worked on at specific points of chronological age would never make contact. Groups of people that he needed to teach or learn from never had the benefit of his knowledge and life wisdom. This man never had the opportunity to develop a meaningful religious and philosophical base for a strong purpose in life, or even to modify these beliefs and establish a better and more spiritually evolved pattern for living.

This man should have married. The woman with whom he made a contract prior to this life now had to modify her life’s pattern and marry another man. The same would be true with any Souls who should have been his children. The Deva Chan, which is so magnificently ordered, now must quickly redesign the Karmic patterns of all those left behind on the Earth Plane. The same situation occurs when a person is murdered or commits suicide.

THE GREAT MODIFIER

The one “great modifier” is the level of the Soul’s evolution at the time of forced physical death, whether by his own hand, by the hand of another, a true accident or war. If the Soul is of a sufficiently high evolution in the life that was taken so violently from him, and if that life was potentially the last life that Soul was to live on Earth, it is possible that the wisdom of the Lords

of Karma would transmute the necessity of future lifetimes to be lived. Every life is a personal one. You are important to G-d. As every thought, word and deed is written in your Book of Life, your innermost thoughts are known as whispers into the Heart of G-d. G-d has absolute and unconditional love for you. Each and every opportunity for the growth of your Soul is presented to you in each lifetime. It may very well be that great compassion flows over your Soul and G-d will call you Home, never more to incarnate on such a challenging planet as Earth. This, truly, is my greatest mission as a reader of the Records. What is it? To give you the Truth of “why” you are experiencing the pain, with relationships, health, vocation/money, etc. When we understand the genesis of the issue, going backward in Time to a specific civilization, our Soul can now comprehend why other Souls are with us again, as well as why issues are repetitive. We treat the cause and not the effect. We cannot change the past. We CAN modify our understanding of what occurred and change our perception of what we thought, spoke and did. This is the nexus of all healing.

SEVERAL QUESTIONS ABOUT LIFE AND DEATH

I would enjoy, at this time, to share with you several of the most asked questions from lectures about this subject. Students often ask concerning the Karmic impact of abortion, miscarriage, stillbirths as well as sudden infant death syndrome. These concepts can be answered with the understanding of Karmic contracts made in the Deva Chan and then modified or broken here on the Earth Plane. Again, this is general information. Each case must be evaluated on its own Karmic merit.

We've already discussed the case of the gentlemen and his sudden demise by an act of war prior to the time he was to die. Now, let's expand this case a little further. In the Deva Chan, the man decided to return within ten years after his death in his last life. An Earth mother and father are selected as his biological parents. While asleep, the Souls of his new parents meet with him in the Deva Chan and they agree to the contract of becoming his parents. They agree to give him all of the love, education and guidance possible as he grows into an adult. The Soul agrees again to take on a male body, and now everything is set into motion for his next incarnation. Again, Karmic contracts are made with Souls on the Earth to meet him at various stages of his life. Ten years into the future, the woman who made the contract with him conceives the body he is to inhabit. Given this story as a benchmark, the following possibilities may occur that may inhibit him from reincarnating.

1st possibility: THE MISCARRIAGE.

His mother is now a few months pregnant and she begins to consume alcohol, cigarettes and/or drugs. These substances enter her blood stream and most definitely are beginning to have a negative effect on the growth of the fetus. During sleep, the mother's Soul ascends into the Deva Chan and meets the Soul who is scheduled to inhabit the body when born and with the first breath of life. Additionally, she also speaks with his and her Spiritual Teachers and Guides. They tell her that continued use of these substances will cause harm to the physical body and was not a part of the contract. She promises to immediately stop. However, when she awakens to her physical body, the circumstances of her life have not changed. For whatever her reasons, she continues to abuse her body and that of her fetus. The fetus, now a few months older, will definitely be born with one or birth defects. Because the Soul did not contract for a defective body to learn the specific lessons of life that body would enable him to learn, he returns to the Lords of Karma to communicate his sadness and reluctance to inhabit that body. Only with the permission of one of the Lords of Karma and only under conditions as outlined herein, can he elect to cancel his Karmic contract with the mother. He can deny her and his father the opportunity to raise him into adulthood at this time. The mother's Soul is then called up to the Deva Chan, while her body is in deep sleep, and the decision to cancel the contract is presented to her. She now must accept the decision as she was given several warnings that were not heeded. Within a few days, she will experience the Karma of a miscarriage. The Soul who was to incarnate will not have any Karma from the event as he was not responsible for the birth defects that would have occurred to the body. He may elect to try again, either through the same mother and father or an entirely new set of parents may be selected.

This is, of course, only one example of how a miscarriage can occur. It is among the most common reasons and the Karma is with the mother. Another possible reason, this time with the Karma being with the Soul who has made the contract. The Soul may become very afraid of the reincarnational process. This fear prevents the Soul from accepting the body, even when the body is healthy. It is important to understand that no other Soul can claim that body! The contract was made between specific Souls, for a specific lifetime and with very definite lessons to be learned by all concerned. As we have Free Will on Earth, so too does Free Will exist on all levels of creation. If the Soul we are speaking of becomes fearful, (even with Spiritual counseling by great Masters of Wisdom), and continues to reject the reincarnational process, he can also choose to abort. The mother, again

called into the Deva Chan, would be told of the Soul's decision. Her sadness would be, understandably, great. Within a few days she would suffer a miscarriage. In this case, the Karma would be totally on the Soul in the Deva Chan. The Karma would be as heavy for him as the first case situation would be for his mother and the abuse of her body. Again, there are numerous situations that are accountable for miscarriages. Each one is highly personal and dependent on the people and situations at the moment.

2nd possibility: ABORTION

We now can discuss how an abortion affects the Soul who wished to have another lifetime on Earth. It is truthful to state that abortion is not a political, women's rights or religious issue. It is a Karmic issue.

If the mother, for whatever reason, elects to end her pregnancy, she elects to cancel the Karmic contract made in the Deva Chan with the Soul who made the contract with her. That Soul has carefully selected every lesson with every person in the next life. He has even added several years to this lifetime from the fifty-two years he missed in the last life. When the mother terminated the life of the fetus, she definitely incurred heavy Karma as she, of her own Free Will, canceled the contract. One of the repercussions of this act is the future inability to conceive a child again in this life. In the case of multiple abortions, conception may be denied for several lifetimes. Additionally, she may birth a few to many children, in this life, each pregnancy ending with severe labor pains. Also, she may also begin an orphanage where many children must be parented. There is always heavy Karma for abortion and these are only a few examples of why they occur and the repercussions.

THE EXCEPTION

The only example I have come across in understanding the subtle nuances of the Karma of abortion in which the mother's decision to abort would not bring her Karma, is when she is sexually violated against her will and a fetus is conceived. When this occurs, there is a "rush" into the Deva Chan to find a Soul who will assume the responsibilities of the body just conceived. This woman was not "on schedule" to conceive at that time and with the man who assaulted her. If she decides to abort the pregnancy and terminates the life of the fetus, under the above conditions of sexual violation, she would not be held liable on a Karmic level. In all other cases, however, to my knowledge, she would definitely assume considerable Karma and would begin payment in that life.

THE BIOLOGICAL FATHER'S RESPONSIBILITY

I would be remiss in my responsibility to his subject if I did not point out that if the biological father agrees to the abortion, pushes the wife or lover to have the abortion, or in any way knows about the act and does not protest lovingly, he assumes the level of Karma equal to the mother's responsibility. He also participated in the act of conception and the Soul who would have come through this couple also made a Karmic contract with him as the father.

3rd possibility: STILL BIRTH

A still birth occurs when the incarnating Soul voids his contract with the parents to enter the body after physical birth. The Soul enters the body simultaneously with the first breath of life. It is error to believe that the Soul of the mother and the Soul that will occupy the body within the mother occupy the same body at the same time. If this were a Truth, we would definitely have an act of possession and the mother's body would have two Souls within it at the same time. This is against all Universal Law. One body, one Soul. This is what, sadly, happens with demonic possession. Our Soul enters the physical body simultaneously with our first breath of life after being birthed by our mother. We have Biblical evidence for this Truth in Genesis when G-d created Adam and,

AFTER Adam was created, G-d breathed the BREATH OF LIFE into Adam and the first human being became a LIVING SOUL. You and I are totally responsible for the Temple of the Living G-d, which is your body. With a still birth, the decision of the Soul not to enter at birth is usually because of fear and the possibility of failure to be victorious with the Karma that Soul would have in this life.

EXCEPTIONS

There are always exceptions to every situation. One such exception may be that the body born for the Soul to inhabit would not carry that Soul into adulthood, as the Karmic contract promised. The knowledge of this fact would not be known until after birth. Additionally, the Soul may realize that a fatal disease would cause the body to die prematurely. Again, as the Karmic contract ratified the Soul's decision to have a decently long life, the Soul would not want to have the body terminated at an early age because of a disease that was not on schedule to happen. Something medically may have gone wrong during pregnancy, and the mother and the Soul to inhabit the body agreed that the Soul needed to try again. The child is born deceased.

A still birth is certainly a very sad situation for all parties involved. When we apply the Universal Laws of Reincarnation and Karma to this and every situation in life, we begin to receive truthful and logical answers. The Truth has a way of giving us peace and tremendous comfort, knowing we will always have another opportunity to experience the birth experience as well as giving birth again. No life is ever lost!

SUDDEN INFANT DEATH SYNDROME

This has constituted a tremendous puzzle to medical science for a long time. Science cannot understand why a perfectly healthy baby can suddenly, and without warning, die. Knowledge of Reincarnation and Karma can be used to lighten the burden of grieving parents who have continued to ask, "Why did this happen to my child?" There are certainly instances of parent neglect with having the infant sleep on their stomachs or with other articles in the crib that may tend to smother the child. I am not speaking of this neglect.

Let us use the case of the man who was killed in the war, once again. I will modify the story somewhat. Instead of him being killed in an act of war, fifty-two years prior to the time he had selected to die, let's say he is an older man of fifty-nine years of age. His scheduled time to pass from this life is in his sixtieth year, precisely one month and one day after his sixtieth birthday. He is scheduled to die in his sleep of "natural causes." An unscheduled automobile accident

occurs, taking his life when he is fifty-nine years old. Specifically, he dies ninety-two days before his sixtieth birthday. Unless he is given a special dispensation from one of the Lords of Karma, he must be karmically responsible for the four months that he should have lived during his last lifetime. He rests for a while in the Deva Chan, after the evaluation of his life just lived. He then makes the choice to briefly reincarnate through a set of parents who know ahead of time that he will only be visiting them for a matter of a few months.

Perhaps the Karma of the parents in a prior lifetime was conducive for this difficult lessons. This may be a way for the parents to choose to expiate the Karma of an abortion. He was a child, now coming to them that they truly wanted. Because of an abortion that both consented to years before, this was a way to enact responsible payment as the child now would only be with them for a few months. Another scenario for the parents might include having such an abundance of unconditional love for this Soul that they volunteered to give him a physical body so that this last vestige of physical Karma would be neutralized. They knew full that they would feel the pain of losing him in such an abrupt manner.

There are numerous reasons why a Soul would choose to exit the body after being born. These are only a few scenarios. However, with sudden infant death syndrome, the Karma is always similar in that the incarnating Soul only had a brief amount of time to live. When the moment to leave the body arrived, the Soul ratified its decision to leave without warning and without any physical symptoms of illness.

Each of us has a specific amount of time to live on Earth and we pre-select the number of days, weeks, months and years in direct proportion to the Karmic lessons we have chosen to learn. During some incarnations, the lessons are brief, as in the example of the Soul suddenly leaving the body within the first year of birth.

THE BELIEF IN “MONO LIFE”

While the belief in the Soul’s rebirth is widespread throughout the world, sadly in the Western world, we are not acquainted with the true teachings of this Truth. Each of the world religions teaches Reincarnation. They just keep it very quiet! Each of the founders of the world’s great religions had profound spiritual experiences. They all realized that in order to learn everything that G-d gave them to understand, one life could not possibly hold sufficient years to study, comprehend and then to apply the knowledge learned, translating the knowledge into wisdom.

If we persist in believing that only one lifetime, even with a profound belief in G-d, this is what we would have to accept as a way to understand life:

...We would have the belief in an anthropomorphic G-d;¹³ This would be similar to the G-d depicted in the Old Testament or as the great Renaissance artist, Michelangelo, depicted on the ceiling of the Sistine Chapel in the Vatican.

...This anthropomorphic G-d would be usually depicted as an old man, sitting on a golden throne and, with an “energy” of freshly made Souls, would begin the selection process, saying, “This Soul will be born blind, this Soul will be a genius with the violin at the age of five, this Soul will have a disease and die in his twenties, this Soul will be born a twin, this Soul would be a scientific genius, this Soul will be a leader of a great country, this Soul will live a life of crime, this Soul will have financial issues all his life, this Soul will be born into great wealth.....and so forth. With this in mind, we have only one opportunity to learn all the lessons that being human implies.

...With the belief in mono life, where is the reason to learn and grow? Why?

...We would have to believe that Souls are born instantly, prior to conception and are brand new, having never lived before this life. There would be no Soul recognition with anyone and, the feeling of being quite alone and lonely on Earth would exist for us all.

...Additionally, if Reincarnation does not exist here on planet Earth, rebirth, by analogy, cannot exist on any other planet in this or another solar system or dimension of life. Every action, according to the science of physics, has an equal and opposite reaction. If Reincarnation of the Soul, life after life, does not exist here on Earth, then it cannot exist on another other planet, anywhere.

...If we continue this picture forward, still maintaining we have only one life to live, we must also believe that when

¹³A G-d with human characteristics, human emotions, feelings and a male body, usually with flowing and very long hair!

we die, one of two fates awaits our Soul.

- a) The first is that when our body dies, our Soul expires into oblivion. Most who believe in this choice are atheists or agnostics.
- b) The second is that our Soul goes to a Heaven World, complete with singing choirs of angels or however you picture Heaven, with streets paved with gold and pearly gates. Or, many believe in a hell situation where there is eternal damnation.

Usually, those who believe in only one life believe in the second choice. If this is accurate, I must submit to you that HEAVEN MUST BE VERY CROWDED AS NO ONE WOULD EVER RETURN FROM HEAVEN TO EARTH OR, FOR THAT MATTER, TO ANY OTHER PLANET! Lots of condominiums in Heaven! Contrary to the beliefs of many, the concept of “hell” is not a truthful assessment of what may happen at physical death. Many religious beliefs, over hundreds and thousands of years have preached a hell world as a way of bringing their followers into submission to a philosophy or a religious belief. When we understand the deep concepts of Reincarnation and Karma, having additional opportunities to challenge and conquer our mistakes of the past, the fear of going to a very hot place begins to be voided. Interestingly, if we think about it a little, those who teach of a hell world teach of another life! G-d never condemns us to a hell world. If your true beliefs, taught in a religious concept, are accepted by your Soul in any life, you will not be using your Free Will to make correct decisions because you really choose to learn, grow and change your attitudes. When you pass over, after physical death, you may indeed experience the hell fire world you believed in, for a while. I will say to you that there is always an angel around us at physical death that helps us to cross over into the next level. If you go over with negative thoughts, words and deeds not yet neutralized, your Soul may seek to punish itself by initiating the hell world you were taught about and believed in during your Earth life. It is similar, interestingly, to those who believe in a pearly gate entrance to Heaven with angels flying around continually, and you living in absolute bliss. There will come a moment when you will say to yourself, “Is this all there is to Heaven?” At that moment, the angel who is in charge of your Soul, allows the illusion to fade and the real Deva Chan (Heaven) appears in its splendor. The Deva Chan is a frequency of learning and tremendous growth in preparation for the next life, if you need to reincarnate once again on Earth or another dimension. Essentially, what you are taught and continue to believe in, becomes your Truth when you pass forward.

There is, what might be called, a “holding area” in the Deva Chan. This area is like a hospital ward here on Earth, where Souls are placed in a consciousness akin to sleep. These are Souls who died with tremendous fear of what lay beyond life. While a Soul entering this “holding area” may just be fearful of whether or not there is a Heaven World or oblivion, there are also Souls who may have committed tremendous acts of terrorism or other crimes against one or a few persons or humanity as a whole. Their Soul cannot handle the Karma they must now be aware of and modify. This is a part of what the Angelic Kingdom does for us, as they act as “Soul Physicians” to assist the Soul to heal to the point that they can be awakened and enter the Deva Chan to undergo their Soul Review. When this hospital like “holding area” is viewed, I find it is always full. While it is a consciousness of purity and Light, one can sense the sadness and fear of the Souls, even while they are “asleep.”

EVERY RELIGION TEACHES REBIRTH

It is also a Truth that in each of the world’s great religions, there is a deep teaching that G-d, by whatever Name is given in that religion, “knows” our thoughts, words and deeds. There is also mention of a “Record” or a “Book of Life” that is kept wherein your name is written. In Judaism, for example, we find a definite teaching of a “Book

of Life” wherein your name is written each year, thereby being “inscribed in the Book of Life for yet another year.” It is sad that those in Western civilization who have a strong belief in Reincarnation have a need to continually defend their position and belief. When we study Reincarnation and Karma, we begin to realize that it absolutely answers every human challenge in a logical manner.

Truth does not need a defense. There will come a time, when those who sincerely believe in these Universal Laws will place the challenge on those who believe in the Doctrine of Mono Life, and will ask them to defend this doctrine. They will ask them to explain, fully and completely, why the Doctrine of Mono Life explains any of our human challenges on every possible level. The belief in “G-d’s Will,” brought forth from the Dark Ages of heavy Church dogma is no longer working for those who are awakening to the Light of G-d’s Truth. An ancient story, with a new awakening, is happening all over our planet now! We are awakening to the great Truth of our own immortality as a Soul. We are seeing inside every human being the simplicity of one of the greatest commandment given to us, two thousand years ago by The Master:

“Hear also the words of our Lord Jesus, how He saith: Thou shalt Love the Lord thy G-d with all thy heart, and with all thy Soul and with all thy mind. This is the first and great commandment. And the second is like unto it: Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself. On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets.”

Matthew 22:37-39

Belief in Reincarnation and Karma gives sanity to our lives and explains WHY we suffer and that we are responsible for our suffering. G-d never made us suffer! G-d does not want us to suffer! We do that very well all by ourselves by bending out of shape or breaking the great Universal Laws that G-d placed into our hearts when we were created.

In this section of “The Records of Births and Deaths,” I have sincerely tried to assist you with your understanding of the deeper teachings that pertain to the challenges of being human on Earth. Heavier Karmic situations have been described that give you a broader comprehension of the complexities of the enormous choices we make with the reincarnational process.

And....we have only addressed the surface of the subject!

“And it shall come to pass...that I will pour out my Spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, Your young men shall see visions.”

Joel 2:28

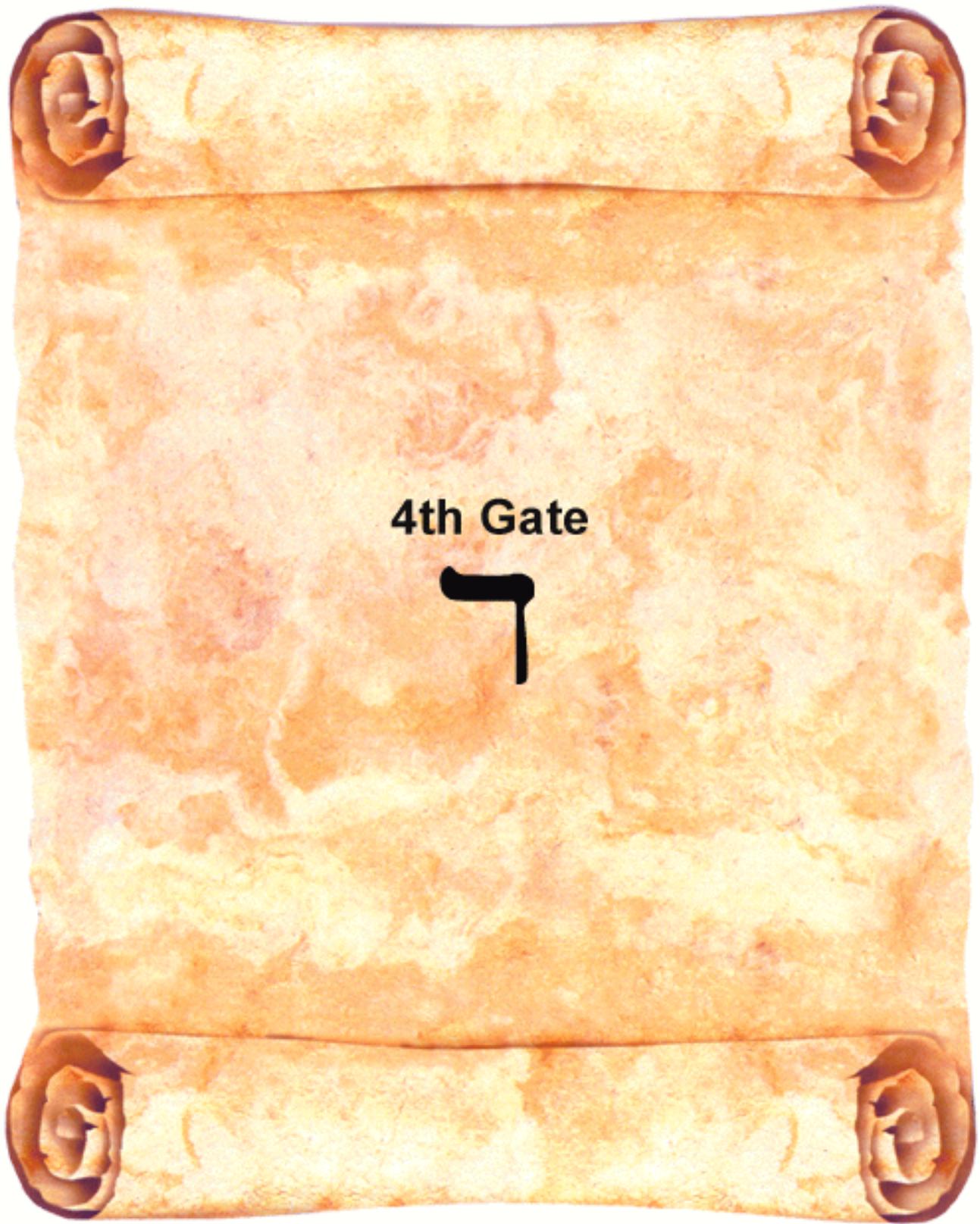
“Birth is G-d saying you matter”

“The Soul never ages; it only becomes more vibrant.”

Rabbi Menachem Mendel Schneerson
Head of the Lubavitcher movement. The
Rabbi was 92 years old when his body
died on June 12, 1994

“Then those who feared the Lord spoke to one another,
And the Lord listened and heard them. So a Book of
Remembrance was written before Him for those who
Fear the Lord and who meditate on His Name.”

Malachi 3:16



Scroll Five

Your Soul's Name

YOUR PORTION OF PRIMAL SOUND

We are all breathed forth from the Heart of G-d at the identical moment, similar to what in the physical sciences is called the “big bang” theory. Because of this exquisite event, we are all the same “age” and, as we definitely share the same Divine Parent, we are all brethren. This Truth is at the core of the Universal Law of Unity.¹⁴ Ancient holy books, including our Holy Bible, all begin human life with a single Soul that divided into male and female. Our story of Adam in the Book of Genesis is quite fascinating and important. Adam, or more correctly, Adama, was the first human being and was androgynous. Adam, literally, gives birth to another sentient being, a female, which was the female portion of himself. This is one of several accounts in The Bible of unusual births.¹⁵ It is unusual in any literary work to read of a man giving birth and yet, that is exactly what we read in Genesis.¹⁶ When we understand what was really said, we comprehend the information previously given regarding Soul mates. We have all come from one Permanent Atom (Adam). When we look at the concept of the whole Permanent Atom, we realize that just as we have enjoyed a name in each and every life on Earth, as well as other planetary embodiments, G-d brought forth all creation with Primal Sound.¹⁷ Each of us received a portion of the Primal Sound. The part we received is our true name. This is the Name that belongs to our Soul, not to any physical body that our Soul inhabits from life to life.

THE POLARITY AND SOUND OF YOUR SOUL'S NAME

We have a masculine (positive) and a feminine (negative) polarity to our whole Permanent Atom. Our true Name is the masculine and feminine frequency sound of that name! An example of such a divided name here on Earth would be the names Michael and Michelle. True Soul Names, given at the beginning of your Journey as a Soul, have a different frequency and not only look unusual, but have more unusual pronunciations. Examples of Soul Names would include Elana (feminine) and Elan (masculine) as well as Persa (feminine) and Pearsis (masculine). Both the feminine and masculine portions of your Permanent Atom contain the frequency of every name you have ever selected, prior to every lifetime on Earth....as well as any other planet in this or another solar system. As explained earlier in this book, your name is important because a part of your present name has at least one syllable of that sound that is contained within your true Soul Name.¹⁸

¹⁴The Law of Unity states that “Everything is interconnected. Parts are arbitrary.”

¹⁵Sarah, the wife of Abraham, gives birth to Isaac at the age of 90. Mary, the mother of Jesus, is a virgin at His birth.

¹⁶Adam declares in Genesis 2:23, “This at last is bone of my bones, flesh of my flesh; she will be called Woman, because she was taken out of Man.”

¹⁷Genesis 1:3 makes it evident that SOUND was one of the first gifts to us and a main creative principle. “And G-d SAID, Let there be Light.” We also read in the Gospel in John 1:1, “In the beginning was the WORD and the WORD was with G-d and the WORD was G-d.”

¹⁸Example: if your name is Michael, there would be at least one syllable or sound within that name that would be similar to a syllable or sound within your Soul Name. This would hold true in whatever time period you were physically born or whatever language you spoke which would have the tradition of a personal name. The male name “Ivan” would have the “i” in Michael, as an

WHERE YOUR SOUL NAME IS LOCATED

Upon opening your Book of Life, the initial page contains a significant amount of important information. If you are a Planetarian Soul, your planet of origin will be written on that page. This information may be given freely, upon your request. However, while your Soul Name is also written on the first page, it is very rare that permission is given to the seeker to have that knowledge. The reason is simple. There is power in the spoken word and there would be a tremendous magnetic attraction to the Soul Name. It would be conceivable that the seeker would abandon the name chosen in this life for their very resonating and spiritually fulfilling Soul Name. Each name chosen in a particular life carries with it the “key” to the past karmic life lessons that the Soul chose in the Deva Chan with individual people, groups, health, philosophies and everyday challenges. We all chose the lessons needed to be learned.

CHANGING YOUR NAME

A change of your name, even to one’s Soul Name, would effectively take us on another Path. We must always strive to face our challenges with the tools we have selected in each life. This is a part of the spiritual discipline and integrity that is valued in each life. The Soul Name continually whispers within every heart beat. Our own name, in any life, is an integral part of the Holy Name of G-d, toned into us as the purest music! What I just wrote was an important statement.....

YOUR SOUL NAME AND MUSIC

When we claim our correct name in a lifetime, we ratify the Truth of our identity. Additionally, we claim all of our lessons that are still incomplete from past lives. G-d breathed into our Soul the Breath of Life Eternal with the purity of Primal Sound. We carry that quivering chord throughout each life. Even the music we enjoy carries a part of the music of our Soul! When we listen very carefully to specific music that we love intently, there may very well be similar chords that are repeated, touching us deeply.

Some of the greatest classical music resounds with these ancient musical chords, especially selected musical compositions of Beethoven, Tchaikovsky, Handel, Dvorak, Brahms and several of the Verdi and Puccini operas. Additionally, these ancient chords are found in modern musicians such as Joel Andrews, Enya, Kitaro and Steven Halpern. (I’ve only named a few of the classical and modern musicians...certainly there are more that would qualify.)

As we continue to go forward in this twenty-first century, we will begin to listen to even greater music with ancient chords that resound within our Soul. The Souls being born now are extremely old and part of their purpose in life is to help all of us to awaken to our true identity. We will then see fantastic music take its rightful place as a viable, strong and important part of the entire healing process. This healing process will take place when we look at and approach the playing of musical instruments in a different way. Souls are now being born who are not only masterful musicians, but great healers reincarnated from Atlantis who are using the tonal qualities within music to realign our entire electrical system. The Atlanteans knew that each of us had a magnetic North polarity that does not necessarily point in the geographical direction of North. North for you could be, as an example, two o’clock as we tell time. For me it could be seven o’clock. When we are out of alignment and are manifesting diseases or other levels of unbalance, the magnetic North for us is not functioning where it should be.

example. (See pages 35 - 37)

Often, they used musical tonals, along with specific kinds of magnets to realign the human body and bring the magnetic North forward into alignment. The combination of allopathic and complimentary medicine will be working in concert with each other within the next decade as more patients will realize that they do not need to be so painfully diagnosed and treated. Unusual applications of musical tonals and magnetic therapy will assist in our future wellness.

As music heals our body, our mind as well as our Soul, we now have the information that the resonance to a portion of our Soul's Name gives us an additional level of healing. Those who are awakening to the healing mission of music will bring great blessings upon themselves as well as those who hear their angelic musical chords. Your Soul Name IS MUSIC! Your current name, spoken with Love, can connect you with The Source of All...G-d and can help to heal you.

“The idea of reincarnation contains a most comforting explanation of reality by means of which Indian thought surmounts difficulties which baffle the thinkers of Europe. ...If we assume that we have but one existence, there arises the insoluble problem of what becomes of the spiritual ego which has lost all contact with the Eternal. Those who hold the doctrine of reincarnation are faced by no such problem.”

Albert Schweizer
Musician, Physician, Minister
1875 - 1965

Scroll Six

Your Natal Ray

THE SEVEN RAYS

G-d created Seven Rays¹⁹ that stream down through all of the dimensions of Time and Space. Each of these Rays corresponds with a color of the spectrum, from red to purple inclusively. As Light was an integral part of creation, so too were the Rays, as they came into manifestation simultaneously with Light. Every human Soul, on any dimension of life anywhere, in this or another solar system or galaxy or dimension, is born on one of the great Seven Rays. At the end of this chapter, I've given a brief overview of the definition of each of these Rays as it specifically pertains to the reincarnating Soul. Perhaps, in a future volume, we will be able to discuss these Rays in a rich, definitive and complete manner as it pertains to the Akashic Records. At this time, it is preferable to confine the discussion only to the importance of the Seven Rays in the Akashic Records of your Soul's Journey through Time.

HOW TO KNOW THE RAY YOU WERE BORN ON IN EACH LIFE

One can determine the Ray you were born on in any lifetime by looking very closely at the beginning of any life, whether on Earth or another planet. The Ray that a Soul has incarnated upon in a specific life, is denoted by a colored ribbon across the upper left portion in your Book of Life, or on the top middle of the first page of a lifetime in a Scroll. This can be very helpful information for the reader to know, as each Ray teaches a specific lesson that is always integrated within the Karmic responsibilities and debts in that life.

If you are a very good and spiritually trained clairvoyant and have had evidential success in reading the physical human aura, you possibly can "see" the Ray by training yourself to look deeply into the auric field where it begins to touch the body. If you are successful, you will find a wide band of color that looks very similar to the ribbon worn by beauty contest winners! This is the best example I can give, as, really, that is the way it looks on the person! It can usually be "seen" from the right shoulder down to the left side of the waist. There are times when the Ray is seen from the left shoulder to the right side of the waist, although this is not as common.

BRIDGING RAYS

A person can "bridge" a Ray in a lifetime. This also shows up on their Akashic Records with both colors plainly "seen." This means that the person has mastered the first color and is bridging to the next color. At that juncture in a person's life there is usually a tremendous amount of confusion on every level; emotionally, mentally, spiritually, physically, financially and with all levels of personal relationships. The overlapping Karmic lessons can be profound. Bridging Rays is not desirable. When bridging occurs, the person has no real control over this shift. Bridging comes about when the Soul mastered the Karma that they preselected in the Deva Chan as well as the

¹⁹The importance of the Seven Rays cannot be underestimated. Covering this subject properly would manifest a book of considerable size! A few of the important aspects one would study in such a book would be the following: a) specific definitions of each of the colors of the Rays; b) the true Masters overseeing each of the Rays who they are and their specific roles; c) the Archangels associated with each Ray and why they have been assigned to work with these electromagnetic frequencies of the Rays, d) Biblical correspondences to each of the Rays; e) gemstones, minerals, plant and animal life with each Ray, f) understanding the entire Chakra system (corresponding to the endocrine system) that is linked to each Ray. A comprehensive knowledge of the Hebrew Kabbalah and Hebrew are also essential. These are only a few of the tremendously important areas one can study when deeply researching what G-d has created.

Karma of the Ray itself. They may have spent many lifetimes on that specific Ray and now, the time has come to finally master the lessons. The mastership comes far more quickly than anticipated. This is why the confusion occurs, as it should have taken more time to progress through the lessons. However, when this happens, another Ray slowly appears in the deeper part of the Aura and takes over in direct proportion to the subsiding of the initial Ray the person was born on in this life. This bridging usually takes several years to accomplish. It is not quickly accomplished. Bridging Rays is unusual and rarely occurs. When it happens, there can be definite psychological and emotional changes and trauma until the bridging to the next Ray is completed. It must take its course. I've only seen this happen about a handful of times. When this is explained to the seeker, I've found that the understanding does bring more peace and the faith to know that normalcy will return.

ALL RAYS ARE EQUAL IN VALUE AND INTENSITY

We do not incarnate on the Rays, beginning with the Red Ray and culminating with the Purple Ray. All Rays are equal in their value and intensity and present specific lessons and challenges for each of us to master. For example, a person who has lived numerous lives in a cloistered atmosphere, (such as a nun, priest or hermit), without the benefit of the responsibilities of family life and sexual intimacy, very likely has mastered one or more of the Blue, Indigo and Purple Rays. Now, they may need to come into this life on the Red or Orange Ray in order to become more aware of their body, to understand and enjoy sexual intimacy and the responsibilities of a family. The Red and Orange Rays are not necessarily sending for these lessons exclusively, however, they are tremendously challenging on a physical level. The Red Ray, for example, would be tremendously challenging to a person who has lived a cloistered and celibate life as this Ray is active and highly charged with emotion.

We may take numerous embodiments on each Ray in order to master the lessons of that Ray. G-d alone assists us in our deepest and most profound knowledge. As G-d wants every Soul to help others, the Masters and Archangels over each Ray act as G-d's representatives to help us as we call upon them for assistance. We only pray to G-d, not to a Master or an Archangel.

A BRIEF OVERVIEW OF THE SEVEN RAYS WITHIN THE REINCARNATIONAL PROCESS

<u>RAY</u>	<u>LESSONS LEARNED</u>	<u>MASTER</u>	<u>ARCHANGEL</u>
Red	Physical vitality; bodily awareness and sexual intimacy	El Morya	Michael
Orange	Courage; working in groups	Kuthumi	Gabriel
Yellow	Mental comprehension; emotional balance	The Venetian	Raphael
Green	Many healers are on this Ray; learning relaxation	Serapis Bey	Uriel
Blue	Many clergy are on this Ray; learning spiritual science	Hilarian	Zidkiel
Indigo	Many clairvoyants are on this Ray; learning control of one's intuition. Least populated Ray	Sananda	Chamuel
Purple*	Ray of service and personal dignity	St. Germain	Metatron**

*There are people who have WHITE and GOLD within the Purple Ray. This is unusual and signifies Souls who are definitely working on their last lifetime on Earth as well as those who are tremendously dedicated to daily prayer, meditation and devotion

to G-d. WHITE and GOLD can also appear within any of the other Rays and serve to upshift the definition of the Ray to a higher, spiritual frequency.

**While Metatron is technically not an Archangel, this extremely high Angelic force serve to hold the angelic energy of this Ray, along with numerous additional responsibilities for the Archangel Lucifer. Sadly, Lucifer has been wrongly associated with the devil or Satan within early Church dogma. Lucifer's name, literally, means "Light." His Light was and is the strongest of all the Archangels and it was Lucifer who volunteered to anchor the Light in the deepest part of the darkness. Because of that sacrifice, humankind would never know total darkness, as Lucifer's Light would assist in dispelling all shadows.

“Be well, my children, and think good thoughts of peace and togetherness. We are not so different in the Creator’s Eyes. The same great Father Sun shines His Love on each of us daily, just as Mother Earth prepares the substances for our table. Do they not? We are one, after all.”

Chief Dan Evehema
Hopi Elder

Scroll Seven

Personal Origins

PLANETARIAN SOULS

The vast majority of persons coming to me for an Akashic Reading are Planetarian Souls.²⁰ Often I hear my clients say, “Why am I so different from my own family? I want to share what I own with others. I desire to heal and to teach. *I know that I’ve lived before! Can you help me?*”

Thousands of these Souls have been masterful healers, philosophers and teachers we’ve read of in history books. While Planetarian Souls have come to Earth for tens of thousands of years, the largest number have made the choice to come once again to this planet, as we are in a high level of crisis on every level of civilization. Most that I’ve spoken to are now weary from the trauma incurred in past lives as well as their current life. The most prevalent reason for the weariness is in their Soul and is centered around their service to humanity and not being sincerely accepted by those they seek to instruct, heal and love. In their Soul, is a deep level of sadness as well as feeling a sense of failure in their mission. In Truth, they have not failed. How can anyone heal, teach or show love to those who steadfastly refuse to learn? The result of this feeling of failure is that many are now preparing to return to their planet of origin when this lifetime has come to a closure.

WHY THIS KNOWLEDGE IS IMPORTANT

When a Book of Life is opened, at the upper left corner of the front “page,” is the symbol of their planet of origin, even from those of Earth. If the seeker has experienced lives on more than one planet, the symbol of those planets are placed in the order of their incarnations, with the top symbol being their home planet.

Knowledge of this interplanetary information is important because, as the reading progresses, so often the feeling of failure, (as I mentioned above), rises to the surface from the deepest part of their Soul. The prevailing cause is not being accepted, valued, appreciated or understood by those they love. While only a few seekers ask concerning possible planetary origins, the reader’s knowledge of this information permits the reading to be richer and fuller. When asked if they wish to know the true origin of their Soul, I’ve always been encouraged to give the information.

As with any part of an Akashic Reading, the reader takes responsibility for all information given, including inter planetary origins. Volunteering this information, without being specifically asked by the seeker, always involves permission from Abu Kash Kar. Also it is definitely a Truth that the majority of humanity on Earth consider this magnificent planet their home. Planetarian Souls consider themselves to be “visiting” here, even if they do not quite understand who they are on a conscious level! When

²⁰On Earth, during any time in its history, there have been Souls born here with different origins. The vast majority are Earthian Souls and a small percentage are Planetarian Souls. Earthian Souls have only incarnated on Earth. This planet is their home planet, having never experienced life on other planets in this or other solar systems. Planetarian Souls have their home planet away from Earth, on a different dimension of existence. Having mastered their planet of origin, they realize that further incarnations on their planet will not offer the conditions from which they can continue to grow and learn the lessons of life. They then volunteer for service on Earth, knowing that, with their first incarnation here, on the Third Dimension, they will begin to incur the Karma of Earth. One cannot take incarnations on other planets as we take vacations in different countries! We earn the right to serve and, with permission from G-d, we come here to serve, heal, teach and to continue our personal spiritual growth.

their Book of Life is opened and, as an example, compared with those of their parents or siblings, we begin to see that in numerous lives the seeker is rarely accepted because of significantly different philosophies and values. Strained relationships usually occur and these Souls follow each other, life after life. The seeker then makes a Karmic contract to, once again, come into the Earthian family this time to be on the receiving side of their giving and genuine acceptance. Sadly, old habits are easily remembered and so many of the promises and covenants made to the seeker in the Deva Chan, where all Karmic contracts are made, are forgotten. Arrival on Earth represents another challenge to learn and grow. It also implies a great risk of failure if we, again, forget the contracts made prior to incarnation. The pull of the status quo is safer than the challenge of growth and not keeping promises seems to be more in their best interest, or so they think! Again, the reincarnational process gears in and the Soul arrives on Earth with the same promises, usually made to the same Souls in similar situations.

When past life patterns are read, the seeker then understands that there is usually not the level of failure that has been carried on their shoulders and alienation no longer can be accepted as a Truth. Better choices are recommended with G-d centered lessons of spiritual science. When in operation, these lessons begin to neutralize the pain from the past, not the memories. Progressing forward is then very freeing to their mind, body and Soul. I often recommend using a lesson I wrote called "The Law of Forgiveness,"²¹ especially with difficult interpersonal relationships.

UNDERSTANDING OUR MISSION

An additional reason for understanding our personal origin makes our current mission or purpose in coming to Earth clear. We also begin to adjust to why we have selected to be a teacher, scientist, healer, skilled worker with our hands, soldier, or whatever our occupation currently is in this life. Knowledge of being a Planetarian Soul assists in our remembering fully mastered skills learned on other planets. I do feel that anything we have learned and mastered, in a past life, we have the right to re-remember now, in this current life, if we know how. Mastership is defined by the civilization and time period when mastering a skill occurred. A prior civilization's definition of mastership may be too confining now as we have advanced as a civilization and now need to bring up certain skills to assist our current mission.

An interesting example of such skills is the case of the great Renaissance master, Leonardo Da Vinci. Da Vinci was a brilliant artist, architect, sculptor, draftsman, inventor and great thinker. Unusual drawings in his notebooks are surprisingly exact in detail. Inventions in these notebooks included the submarine and helicopter. The technology to build these inventions would not be available for hundreds of years into the future! One can only imagine the frustration he must have experienced! With all the brilliance and accuracy of his visions, he could not in any way implement them in his own lifetime. He had these gifts in such abundance from his Soul's remembering ancient memories from Atlantis, as well as lives on planets more technologically advanced than Earth. Few, during his lifetime, understood his genius! The situation today is similar as many Planetarian Souls who have come into Earth's vibration with enormous amounts of information to bring into manifestation, but without the recognition from the scientific and economic communities to bring their visions to life.

²¹Years ago, with inspiration from Spirit, I meditated on "The Lord's Prayer" found in Luke 11:2-4. The phrase "...and forgive us our trespasses as we forgive those who have trespassed against us," allowed me to understand that this phrase had a great Universal Law, which incorporated Reincarnation and Karma. I wrote this prayer and am happy to continue sharing it with those who feel it worthy.

Even as I write these concepts and you are reading them, we stand upon the shoulders of great Souls who have walked the Path and took the Journey before we were born. They planted their knowledge and wisdom, trusting that we would harvest that wisdom. We can also make the provocative statement that *many of us have returned to pick up the golden strand of inventions, artistic and scientific concepts as well as philosophies that we began hundreds, thousands or more than tens of thousands of years ago!* Now would be the perfect time and place to begin to harvest this wisdom! You, reading my words, may have your consciousness rekindled to re-remember what you anciently knew to be Truth!

We are now our own ancestors! Interesting thought, yes?

Benjamin Franklin's Epitaph
(Written exactly as he wrote it at the age of 22)

The Body of B. Franklin,
Printer,
Like the Cover of an Old Book,
Its Contents Torn Out
and
Stripped of its Lettering and Gilding,
Lies Here,
Food for Worms,
But the Work shall not be Lost,
For it Will as He Believed
Appear Once More
In a New and more Elegant Edition
Revised and Corrected
By the Author.

Scroll Eight

The Seal of Forgetfulness

THE FIRST BREATH OF LIFE

The Soul is brought into the body at the first breath of life, just as we find in Genesis when G-d created Adam and then, after his creation, breathed the breath of life into Adam and he became a living Soul. Simultaneously, with the first inhalation, a magnificent event occurs. With the assistance of the Angelic Kingdom, our Soul completes its journey from the Deva Chan to our Third Dimension of Earth. Angels are in service to humankind in a myriad of ways. The genesis of this Service begins with the entrance of our Soul into its body. “The Angel of the Sacred Name of G-d” attends each Soul as it validates its commitment to again come into embodiment and to learn Earth’s lessons.²² At the appropriate moment after physical birth, which varies with each newly incarnated Soul, this Angel places “The Seal of Forgetfulness” upon our forehead at the Third Eye.²³

WHAT HAPPENS AFTER SIX MONTHS

After approximately six months of age, we begin to forget all that has been in our Soul memory in the Deva Chan as well as in all past embodiments. Mercifully, this Seal is placed upon our foreheads, as how else could we travel through our life, with the memories of all that has occurred prior to this life? During each incarnation, we meet Souls we have known in prior lives. Many have hurt us on multiple levels and perhaps we have hurt them too. If the Seal was not there, would we truly give them an opportunity to correct past difficulties with us? Here on Earth, we live with an extremely high level of friction. For many, survival is a daily function. Most individuals, again finding themselves in a confrontational situation, would choose to escape and not value the meeting. Few would be willing to interact with these Souls in order to bring their Karma into balance.

We are, therefore, blessed with the innocence of not knowing our past. Because of this we can give others the opportunity to repay us for what they have taken from us in the past. Of course, the opposite is true for us with them. This opens the gates of freedom so that a flow of gifts can occur to everyone. We now have the incentive to repay Karmic debts to others and to validate the good that these people will receive as a result of our actions. It is also true that we have a tremendous opportunity to ask for forgiveness for anything that we have done to them. This is where a solid and marvelous sense of freedom begins to generate from within our Soul and radiates

²²“The Seal of Forgetfulness” is not placed upon our foreheads as firmly when we have taken lifetimes on other, more advanced planets in this and other solar systems. This “Seal” is more opaque and we have the choice, as our body grows, to merely “sense” the Truth of prior lifetime relationships or to allow the “Seal” to be more transparent and to truly see “with Eyes of the Soul.” The other eleven planets in our solar system are called “Sacred Planets,” as the life on each is at least on the Fifth Dimension of life or higher. There is no war, hunger, greed or suffering of any kind as the Universal Laws of Karma and Reincarnation are intrinsic to the spiritual, economic, political, educational and everyday life of Planetarian Souls. Souls incarnating on these evolved planets realize their role in the society and seek to serve their community, their planet and their solar system willingly, with personal responsibility and integrity. They have the opportunity to “remember” who they are, as well as having an intimate understanding of the Karma brought forth, and then seek all the ways in which they can fulfill this Karma.

²³The “Seal” is initially transparent, and does not become permanent until approximately the sixth month of life. As an infant, the small and very precious body requires rest and sleep. While sleeping, the Soul has the opportunity to visit the Deva Chan for assistance, learning and the abiding love from Teachers and members of our true spiritual family in these voyages outside the physical body. During those first formative months, this new Soul to Earth spends almost as much time on Earth as it does on its planet of origin. This Soul learns about Earth through the care it receives from its parents here on this physical plane. Additionally, this same Soul reaches upward for sustenance from those left behind on the Higher Planes.

outward!

THE NEXT TIME WE SEE the “Angel of the Sacred Name of G-d”

At the time of our physical transition, when the Temple of the Living G-d can no longer sustain life, our Soul validates this decision to leave. Once more, in a vibration of the greatest and most gentle Divine Love, the “Angel of the Sacred Name of G-d” is in attendance at our bedside or wherever the transition occurs. This Angel is also called the “Angel of Life Eternal,” not an Angel of Death. With the last breath of life, simultaneously the Soul flows gracefully from the body, usually through the Third Eye. It is then the “Seal of Forgetfulness” is removed by the Angel. When this occurs, our Soul is protected by the embrace and blessing of the force field vibration of the Angel’s energy. We then experience enormous freedom, accompanied by the knowledge that our journey upon Earth has been completed and that evaluation awaits after a period of rest. There is never pain, on any level, at physical death. When we are ready, after arrival in the Deva Chan, we go through a “Life Review” of the life just lived, from the last breath of life inclusive to the first breath we inhale. No one judges us. We evaluate ourselves and make the decision to go forward and onward or to return to Earth to continue our lessons. This Life Review is experienced after we have experienced “Heaven” in the way we have been taught here on Earth within our philosophical and religious teachings. If we feel that “Heaven” is a place with “Pearly Gates” and “streets of gold,” that is exactly what we will experience. After a period of time, however, we begin to wonder, “Is this all there is to Heaven?” At that point, the “Angel of the Sacred Name of G-d” comes again to us and, with our idea of “Heaven” disappearing, there, in front of us is the Deva Chan, in all its glory! When we are ready, we have our Life Review and begin to evaluate the life just lived. Our Teachers and Guides of this life are in attendance with us and we review every thought, word and action. Have we helped or hindered another person? Have we hurt another, with intent to cause pain? What has been our focus with the Karma of past lifetimes that we scheduled for ourselves, prior to this life, when we were in the Deva Chan? Have we succeeded with loved ones, family, friends, teachers, students? What needs to be attended to in the next life? As indicated, we evaluate ourselves. No one judges us.

Scroll Nine

The Reader's Seal

WHY A SEAL IS AFFIXED ON A RECORD

Every reader of the Akashic Records is given a beautiful golden seal with specific symbols in a raised format. With lifetimes and years of dedicated service and adherence to reading with integrity, the symbols gradually begin to change and become a little more ornate. However, the original design, different for each reader, is always predominantly seen. My instructions from Abu Kash Kar upon receiving my symbol were simple. I was to place my seal upon each individual Record after it was completely read to both the seeker's and my satisfaction. The seeker had this one opportunity to have the Record of a specific lifetime accessed, as all the information that was necessary to give the cause of the effect concerning the challenge being experienced with a person or situation was given. Unless permission is received from Abu Kash Kar, it is usually not permitted to reopen the Record after a seal has been affixed. If opened, it would need to be resealed, with both my seal and the other reader's seal.

THE SEEKER CAN OPEN A RECORD

Another reader, whether here on Earth or on another dimension of life, if asked by a seeker to read that particular lifetime, would see my seal on the specific lifetime to be read. The reader would not necessarily know it belonged to me personally. They would only recognize a legitimate seal and would tell the seeker that the lifetime had already been read and now was sealed. Another way a sealed lifetime can be reopened is by the seeker directly, asking Abu Kash Kar to reopen the lifetime during meditation or even in a dream. If granted, the additional information is given directly, by clairvoyant transference, if the seeker is receptive.

WHEN A SEAL IS PLACED ON A RECORD

My training has been specific as to when to place my seal on each life read. When the reading is completed, I usually ask the seeker if they have understood everything that has been given to them and if I was clear. At that point, prior to my leaving the Akashic Library, I place my seal on each of the lifetimes read during the session.

ANCIENT SEALS

An interesting revelation came to me years ago when I accessed a very dear lady's Records. I noticed that in reading her Records there were other very ancient looking seals on several lifetimes in her Book of Life. Several of the symbols on these seals were identical to the most predominant symbols on my own seal! After the reading had been completed, I meditated on what I had seen and was told inwardly that, in a former life, I had given this Soul a reading! Therefore, the seals I saw were my own from ancient times!

Readers of the Akashic Records have experience with these Records over numerous lives. I have seen my own seal on anciently read Records from time to time. Additionally, beautiful seals from other readers have shown up during readings. These are outstanding readers, not only on the Earth today, but those who are on the Master level of evolution and who come through brilliant mediums. One of these mediums is my spiritual sister, Rev. Muriel E. Hand. Over the years, she and I have had clients come to both of us for an Akashic Reading. With a smile, Muriel and I have called this, "Testing 1, 2, 3!" Muriel's Guide, Fay-Ut-Tay-Oona, is a brilliant Soul on the highest levels and accesses The Records through Muriel's mediumship. There have been times when, perhaps with the thought of trying to disprove the accuracy of a reading with me, a seeker would ask Fay-Ut-

Tay-Oona to access a life in a specific time period and civilization. She would then reply, “My friend, you have already been given this information. Why do you need it read again? I see Roberta’s seal on this lifetime.” The same experience has happened to me and I ask the seeker the same question.

A Primary Reader does indeed see all of the seals that have been placed on any lifetime legitimately accessed. As indicated, they may not know to whom the seal belongs. What I have done is to take the responsibility of finding another lifetime that would give additional information that the seeker would be able to utilize. In that manner, more information is available to answer the question that brought them to the reading.

The evolution of a reader’s personal seal is fascinating. It can be equated to a “report card” on the level of accuracy and integrity with which you read. Each reading must be the best you can give. There are no second chances to “get it right!”

G-d says to man as He said to Moses,
“Put off thy shoes from off thy feet.”
Put off the habitual which encloses your
foot and you will recognize that the place
on which you happen to be standing at
this moment is holy ground. For there is
no rung of being on which we cannot find
the holiness of G-d everywhere at all times.”

Martin Buber
Twentieth century Hasidic mystic,
author and scholar

Scroll Tø

Sealed Akashic Records

“I am still learning!” remarked Michaelangelo, hundreds of years ago. He is considered one of the greatest artists ever to grace our planet, yet, he was humble in his remark. We are all “still learning” as our growth continues forward continually. In this wise, I would like to share an interesting story with you. This is the first time I saw an entire Book of Life, permanently sealed with the Great Seal of one of the Lords of Karma.

AN EXAMPLE

A young man called me for a reading years ago. I was surprised to be told, as I tried to access his Records, that his Book of Life was permanently sealed and I was denied access. This Soul was on a “probationary life” now on Earth because of very severe actions inflicted upon others in several past lives. He had, with intent, physically and emotionally hurt many people, without apology or remorse. Now, he is denied the Akashic Records level of spiritual assistance. He must walk his path of life using his own inner strength, his guidance from his Guides and, most of all, he must depend upon G-d Almighty with a profound spiritual and religious philosophy. The reading had to be terminated in a loving manner.

When I spoke with him concerning why his Records could not be accessed, he said that he understood. I was surprised. As he continued his story, this is what he conveyed to me. During his life, he had several light experiences with the law and, as a result he turned to reading about Reincarnation and Karma in order to understand himself. He felt most of his difficulties were past life oriented. I was able to give him ministerial counseling, presenting him with deeper concepts of the Reincarnational experience as well as to recommend reading materials. Not every Record is accessible. There is always a reason given.

RECORDS OF CHRISTED SOULS

Interestingly, there is another reason for a Record being closed. The Akashic Records of Christed Souls are generally not available to be opened unless you, as the seeker, definitely have had a lifetime with that Soul. For example, there have been numerous people who have asked me if they have had a lifetime with Jesus Christ. This Soul’s Records are generally sealed. The only reason I am given permission to access His Records is when a seeker truly was with The Master, was touched by Him with a physical healing or heard a sermon delivered by him. When one of those conditions are met, only the specific part of Jesus’ Records that overlap the seeker’s Records may be read.

Another example of Jesus’ Records being accessed was when he experienced life as the historical Buddha. Yes, this is true. Therefore, when a seeker asks, “Did I ever know Jesus?” the answer may be “Yes, however not as He lived as The Christ, but as the Buddha.”

I remember a woman who came to me with a terrible skin rash on her arms and legs. The lady had been to physicians without significant assistance. The rash was very itchy and she was at a loss as to where to go for healing. She also expressed her sadness that, as a Christian, she had misplaced her faith. While reading her Records, permission was given to tell her of a brief encounter with Jesus when she was a young woman. Her mother and father were dying of leprosy. As a good daughter, she cared for them and was beginning to show signs of the disease. She found Jesus and begged Him to heal her parents and herself. With compassion in His

eyes, she was told he could not heal the lessons her parents needed to learn from the disease. However, she would be healed completely within a few days and that she needed to be patient in awaiting the healing. Within five days her healing was completed.

However, the lady was now afraid to attend her parents, fearing the disease would return. The fear of the disease returning prevented the permanency of the healing. Her fear was paramount. Her healing was not. Now, in this life in the twenty-first century, her faith in The Master needed to be restored. In direct proportion to that restoration would her Soul give permission to her body to release the rash and to accept a full and permanent healing. Her faith was restored and she did experience her healing. Thank you, G-d!

SEALED RECORDS ARE UNUSUAL

I have only come across less than a handful of sealed Records during my years as a reader. It is my understanding that when such a seal is seen, only Abu Kash Kar or the Lord of Karma who placed it there can remove the seal for the Record to be read. The seals I have seen are large and beautiful to behold as they represent the personal Seal of The Lord of Karma who placed it on the Record.

The 7 Steps in Learning

1. Listen to the Silence
2. Allow the Silence to listen to you.
3. Listen to the birds intently and observe them.
In a similar manner, listen and observe all of Nature.
- IV. Listen to wise persons.
- V. Love and be loved.
- VI. Listen to those who are wise without asking questions, taking in their thoughts and words within the Silence.
- VII. Know, above all, that you can choose to meditate and go higher, to teach others and to go higher.

Dr. Isaac Levinson
Kabbalistic Rabbi
Spirit Spiritual Teacher

Scroll Eleven

Other Uses of the Akashic Library

All of the Libraries of Akasha hold the history of their specific planet as well as individual Akashic Records of all the planet's inhabitants, past and present. The information for individuals is segregated from the planet's history. Many Planetarian Souls have visited Earth's Akashic Library, gleaning specific information on our planet's past. Historians, archaeologists, politicians and scientists would be very surprised if they had access to these Records and were really able to read the true history of Earth, including the correct time periods for events.

RESTRICTED ACCESS

Access to this portion of the Library, even for Primary Readers, is on a "need to know" basis. The reason for this restricted access is that the information may have an impact on the individual's life currently being lived. This information may take away a lesson that the Soul needs to learn. Knowledge given too freely is not always correct on a Karmic level. Even when reading individual Records, there are times when I am told not to read specific areas because the seeker is still working on specific Karmic lessons. If the information was given during the reading, the knowledge could lessen the impact of the lesson.

THE RECORDS OF EARTH'S FUTURE

In a section of the Library where only true Masters may enter, there are what are called "The Golden Volumes" of Akashic Records for Earth's future. These Records are continually being updated as the Free Will of Earth's inhabitants manifest many changes, for the better or otherwise. In truth, we make our own future. These volumes are in "book" form and are quite beautiful to behold. By measurement, these Records are almost twice the size of individual Records and require a special table just to hold their weight, making the turning of the pages effortless.

Each continent, island, nation, city, town and village is represented. As the future begins to unfurl, the immediate past simultaneously becomes transferred into the portion of the Akashic Library that holds the history of Earth. The future extends into days, weeks, months, years, decades and beyond. I assure you, every time each of us, individually or as a group, blesses and prays for Earth or a section of it, these Golden Books begin to glow. Our prayers and blessings help to mold a positive future for humankind in addition to our Earth as a sentient Being. Sadly, anything negative brings our planet downward in vibration.

The future of Earth is known only to a few Masterful Souls who can handle and assimilate this information with care and diligence. In Earth's history, we have been blessed with accurate prophets and prophetesses as well as clairvoyants who have "seen" into Earth's future. Those who are blessed with this accuracy and understand the energies needed to do this work are personally guided into this portion of the Library. It is not their physical body that is visiting. It is their Soul. During these visits, for brief moments they are permitted to glimpse Earth's future. When truly accurate, they can skip over all of the Free Will choices of individuals as well as politicians. These Souls are then escorted, usually by either Angels or by Master Teachers, back into their Earth body. When they awaken into consciousness, they are able to give the information with as much accuracy as possible. I stress the factor of Angelic or Master escort into and from this room in the Library where the Golden Book

of Earth's future is kept as none may enter alone from Earth's frequency. Anciently, these Souls have been called prophets and prophetesses. Today, they call themselves "futurists." It's all the same!

"FUTURISTS"

Now, in the twenty-first century, these Souls have come into embodiment to share their rare and extremely special G-d given gift of seeing into Earth's future. We need to attend to their warnings when we feel Truth is being spoken. In the past we have consistently ignored them and have regretted our ignorance. If they do their job with the elegance of Truth, we will listen and the dire future of our civilization may be altered. Indeed, for a prophet or a futurist to be successful, their visions of Earth's difficulties will not come to pass as we will listen and act properly.

EARTH'S INITIATION

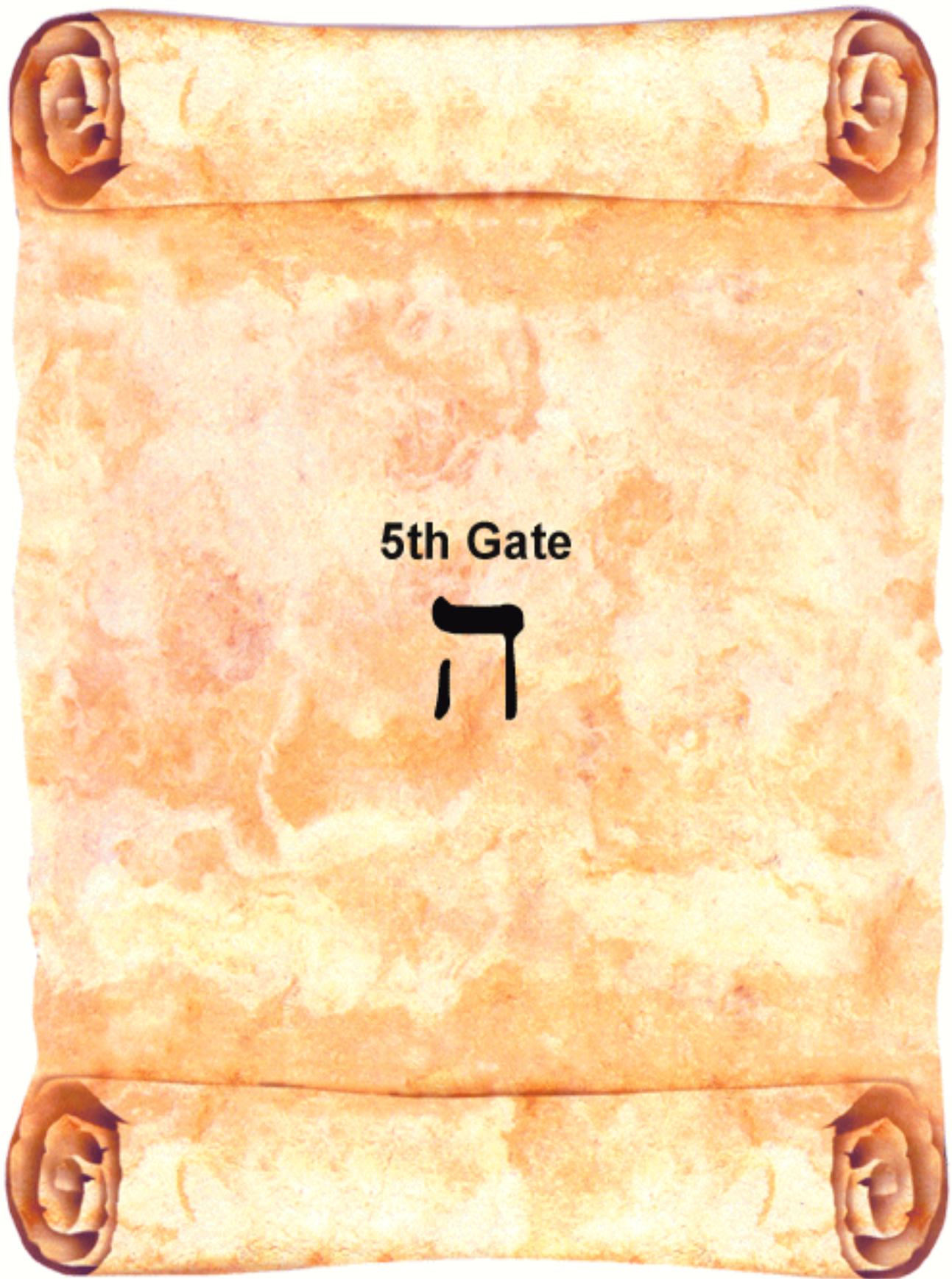
Earth currently is progressing through a tremendous initiation. She is taking us with her into the fourth dimension, even as we are with each other, with your reading what I have written. Therefore, we who have been born into a third dimensional body are flowing into a fourth dimensional consciousness. We are all changing every area of our lives to accommodate these shifts. Life as we understand it is being turned upside down and inside out because of our thoughts, words and deeds, individually and collectively. There are Souls on the planet who crave only their way of life in their religion, education, mores and customs. They are unwilling to acknowledge that we all have the right to learn and grow in our own philosophies and religious and socio-economic base. As we shift further into the fourth dimension, their fear of change becomes a tremendously heavy burden and they will do terrible deeds to maintain what they feel is a viable status quo, all based on a faulty religious and philosophical base of belief. We see children killing other children, world wide terrorism and more stringent ways to restrict our G-d given freedom. While these changes to our daily life are occurring, we are still flowing more into the lower levels of the fourth dimension. What is this dimension? It is the dimension of what I call "Thoughts are things!" Whatever we think, speak and act upon becomes an instant reality. When we send out, as above stated, thoughts of kindness, courtesy and love, this becomes an instant reality and healing results. Sadly, the opposite is true.

All negativity on our beloved Earth will be neutralized in time. Perhaps we will see this blessing in our lifetime. What will remain is the outpouring of Truth in every area of life. Truth will come to the surface in every human endeavor. Truth will be a solid legacy for our children and all generations. We certainly will be our own ancestors. What kind of planet will we leave to ourselves? This fourth dimension is, of course, the lower levels of the Deva Chan.

Our prayer for our beloved Earth is to flow through this initiation with greater ease. Our prayers are very important and can abundantly assist in modifying our own future.

Our deepest fear is not that we are inadequate. Our deepest fear is that we are powerful beyond measure. It is our light, not our darkness that most frightens us. We ask ourselves, “Who am I to be brilliant, gorgeous, talented, fabulous?” Actually, who are you not to be? You are a Child of G-d. Your playing small doesn't serve the world. There's nothing enlightened about shrinking so that people won't feel insecure around you. We are born to make manifest the glory of G-d that is within us. It's in everyone, and, as we let our light shine, we unconsciously give other people permission to do the same. As we are liberated from our own fear, our presence automatically liberates others.

Nelson Mandela
Excerpt from his Inaugural Speech
First Black President of South Africa



Scroll Twelve

Earth's Akashic Record

Our beloved planet has been the foremost and most unique university for humankind's spiritual evolution. This educational process has been going on for hundreds of millions of years. Many great civilizations, a few of which have exceeded our present technological innovation, have risen and fallen during those millennia. It is entirely possible that you, as the person holding this book now and reading these words, are such a reincarnated Soul who has chosen to complete your work begun so very long ago.

Within Earth's Akashic Records is the detailed account of the geological, political, governmental, religious, spiritual, educational, mercantile, technological and artistic evidences of every nation that has anciently existed. These Records include those nations that flourished on continents now beneath the Atlantic and Pacific Oceans as well as under what is now called our North and South Poles.

CIVILIZATIONS NO LONGER ON OUR MAPS

"Atlantis" is a name upon which great legends have thrived. This huge continent most certainly existed, even though most scholars and historians ascribe Atlantis to what they believed to be fables taught by Plato in the fifth century B.C.²⁴ In reading the Book of Life for Earth, I found that predating Atlantis there existed the civilization of Etar (also spelled "Atar"). Predating the Pacific Ocean continent's civilization called "Mu," (also called "Lemuria") there existed the civilization called "Ettalonia." Perhaps it might be of interest to present information concerning these civilizations from Earth's Book of Life. It should be noted that each of the civilizations we are discussing could easily bring forth ample information for a separate book! The information present here is only a very small portion of what could be presented.

ATLANTIS

Atlantis was a huge continent in the Atlantic basin. It existed for thousands of years as a viable schoolroom upon which we could incarnate to grow and to learn. Atlantis was highly technologically oriented, much like our technology today in the twenty-first century. There has been more science and technology over the past hundred years than in all of history, post Atlantean. In actuality, the Atlanteans have returned in mass from the beginning of the twentieth century to the present twenty-first century. Within the last hundred years, we've created electricity, put a man on the moon and have created great telescopes and space craft that glean information about our solar system and our galaxy. The Atlanteans have returned.

The country we now call Egypt was anciently called "Khem" by the Atlanteans. China was called "Xan" and the nations we call Mexico and those in Central America had the name "Voltan." Khem, Xan and Voltan were the main colonies of Atlantis and each had pyramids. Archaeologists today have found it challenging to explain how diverse cultures, separated by thousands of miles of land and water, have very similar architecturally shaped

²⁴In written form, "Atlantis" first appears in Plato's great dialogues known as "Timaeus" and "Critias." In these two conversations, the philosopher introduces us to a colloquy between Egyptian Priests at Sais and a man called Sais who visits Egypt in order to find information on Atlantis. Additionally, in ancient mythology, we have the god Atlas, the son of the Greek god Poseidon who holds the planet on his shoulders and the Atlas Mountains on the western coast of Africa. The prefix "atl" is an unusual one and is in very few words in many languages except when it refers to the Atlantic Ocean as a whole. An example are the Aztlan/Aztec in Central America.

buildings. When we factor in the existence of Atlantis, as well as the extensive Inner Earth tunnel system (spoken of in this volume) we can easily see that Atlantis was the natural land bridge for travel, as was Mu in the Pacific basin.

It is written that Atlantis' colonies constituted an elegant trade route world wide. As trade increased with Atlantis over several thousand years, these colonies were built up by Atlantean traders and governments who were used to the higher technology and luxuries that their homeland provided. As the most important and sacred buildings on the continent were built using the pyramid as well as the sphere, Atlantean citizens desired the continuation of their lifestyle, specifically as it pertained to their spiritual life. Therefore, the shapes of their buildings reflected their spiritual intent.

MY FIRST READING

I thought it might be of interested to interject a personal story at this point in the narrative about Atlantis, as it involves the first time I accessed the Records. As it involves one of the greatest structures on our planet, the Great Pyramid of Egypt, and as we interrupted the Atlantean story with the comment that "...the shapes of their buildings reflected their spiritual intent," this story contains pertinent information on a few levels.

In the year 1971, I was twenty-eight years old. My dear mother had recently passed forward into the Heaven world during that year. I had been her prime care provider for the last seven years of her life, working two jobs to support us. Being physically and emotionally tired and wanting to, again, resume teaching and going forward with my life, I attended the annual conference of my Church, held in June at a large hotel in Philadelphia. These gatherings were always uplifting, not only in subjects taught by good teachers, but with the meeting again of friends and clergy coming from all points of the country. I met a tremendously unusual woman from Englewood, New Jersey. She introduced herself as Shirley Stuart. My goodness, she was quite a character! Wild red hair, round face and body with a personality that was fun and uplifting. You had to love Shirley! We became instant friends! She invited me to her apartment in New Jersey the following month, and I accepted. This was unusual for me to accept an invitation from a person I just met, however I found Shirley charming and full of life! In July I found myself in her apartment. She played the piano for me brilliantly, as, years before she had been a concert pianist. An accomplished sculptress of busts of individuals, she astounded me with her talents. While looking around her apartment, there was a knock at her door! Not expecting anyone, she went to the door and there was this tall, handsome man who looked to be in his late 50's. "Hello Nicholas!" she said, and he came in. He too had met Shirley at the same conference and had the same invitation! I was almost expecting all the other conference participants to begin knocking at Shirley's door!

We began talking and, as I assumed that Nicholas was interested in Shirley, I made myself scarce, only to be told to come back into the living room. As we began our conversation, Shirley and Nicholas began to speak very thoughtfully about the Great Pyramid and questioning the various ways it was built as well as the truth on the builders. Within moments, my eyes closed. I couldn't open them. There, in front of my inner vision, was an ancient scene. The weather was semi-tropical, with lush flowers and trees. The Great Pyramid was being constructed. There was no slave labor. No pulling stones weighing many thousands of pounds. I saw them levitated into position. This was done in several ways. The main transport were small inter stellar ships that definitely were not of this planet. These ships transported these stones from the quarry to the site at what is now known as the Giza Plateau. They were basically smooth and beautiful, but not precision cut. When on the ground, artisan stone cutters with an unusual hand held device that emitted a beam of laser light proceeded to

precision cut each stone. When done, the stone was again levitated by one of the small ships and put into position. The truly Master architect of these entire project was a man with the simple name of De De. He also was not of this Earth. I then saw, very clearly, a tall man walk toward De De to discuss portions of the project. I absolutely “knew” this man was Nicholas. The project of constructing the Great Pyramid did not take many generations, but less than a handful of years. I continued to speak to them of all I saw in as much detail as possible.

The vision stopped. My eyes opened and I looked at Shirley and Nicholas. Shirley was crying a little and Nicholas looked at me with a big smile on his face. They told me I was talking for about an hour. It seemed like only a few minutes. I remember saying, “I’ve just accessed the Akashic Records!” Having known two extremely evidential readers of the Records, and being a student of the Ancient Wisdom Teachings for well over twelve years by that time, I knew what had occurred.

Nicholas remarked that he had always known he had been involved with the building of the Great Pyramid and never believed it was an Egyptian tomb that was only about five thousand years old. He said he was an engineer, a fact I did not know prior to this first reading. Shirley, through her tears, believed what I had said and remarked that she too had been a student of the Ancient Wisdom Teachings and had always been fascinated by the Great Pyramid and its message for humanity.

We just sat for a while, discussing what had just transpired. Mediumship had begun. I had been given another gift from G-d. Earlier that summer, at a Spiritualist Camp in Ephrata, Pa., the first gift had been given. It was the ability to accurately draw Angels, Masters and Guides. During the brief two weeks at the camp called “Silver Bell,” (no longer in operation), I remember drawing and giving away almost two hundred portraits. The management was not pleased as there were other mediums at the camp who received payment for their services! Now, I was faced with another gift, more profound and awesome; the ability to access the Akashic Records. Upon returning to the Philadelphia area where I was living, mediumship training was a high priority. I wanted to be as accurate as possible or I would not consent to requests for past life readings. How this happened is a story unto itself.

And, what happened to Nicholas and Shirley? Nicholas took my phone number and, in time, we began to date! He was twenty-eight years older and had three children by a previous marriage. His wife had died in the previous year. Within six months we were married! Our marriage lasted over nineteen years when he past forward into the Light at the age of seventy-five. Shirley is also in the Heaven World, having passed forward about twenty years ago. Essentially, the man who was to be my husband received my first Akashic reading!

WHAT HAPPENED TO ATLANTIS?

Prior to the complete destruction of Atlantis, the true masters of that land knew the demise of the continent was impending. Desiring to preserve as much information about their culture, educational systems and philosophies as possible for future generations yet unborn, they began to traverse the globe in their “christas.”²⁵ These masters

²⁵ Almost every household had at least one “christa.” This was their mode of transportation, functioning the same as our automobiles. The christas were anti-gravitational, exerting a negative electromagnetic force field around the vehicle. As our Earth maintains a negative charge, the christa was repelled magnetically from the ground. Controls within the christas maintained the craft within a 50' altitude from the ground. These vehicles had excellent maneuverability in all directions. The electromagnetic coil in the center was solar powered. Christas came in a variety of sizes to carry from one to hundreds of people. The technology came from

were searching for the exact geographical locations on the globe where the Earth put forth its finest and most sublime frequency of energy. At these junctures they began to educate the elders of the native populations with information on higher mathematics, the Gematria²⁶ of numbers and its implications for constructing buildings at sacred places globally. Gematria is used for a myriad of uses, however the Atlantean masters were focused on very specific work to save their culture. They also taught the mathematical basis for the combined sciences of astronomy and astrology. These masters, both male and female, were able to ascertain the land masses that would remain after the last vestiges of Atlantis were consumed by the body of water now fittingly called the Atlantic Ocean. In their collective wisdom, they orchestrated the construction of the Great Pyramid at the very center of the land masses *after* the continent went below the waters. They knew that this enormous Temple of Light would remain long after the ocean swallowed mighty Atlantis...long after the earthquakes had ceased and long after the remains of land disappeared and the remnant of people were assimilated into other cultures that survived the deluge.

WHY THE GREAT PYRAMID WAS CONSTRUCTED

It is written in Earth's Book of Life that what we call the Great Pyramid is actually a library in stone, built to last many thousands of years. The library's language is mathematics. As Atlantis went down approximately 10,500 B.C., one might ask, "Is it only a library?" No. It is far more than only a magnificently constructed pyramid. Even more interesting is that the architect De De built the pyramid *as a cover to the main entrance to the Inner Earth civilizations*. Indeed, the Great Pyramid was one of fourteen entrances to the Inner Earth lacing our planet. The ancients, with deliberation, selected these sites for entry and exit to the Inner Earth's four enormous caverns.

THE INNER EARTH CIVILIZATIONS

For almost three hundred years prior to the complete destruction of Atlantis, the prophets and prophetesses traveled throughout the continent, trying to warn the citizens of the destruction by water and earthquakes that were to occur "soon." As "soon" did not happen immediately, many of these good souls were laughed at and scorned for spreading apprehension. They were told, "Go to the colonies! Create a new life for yourselves! Atlantis will be destroyed because of the misuse of its technology!" Remember, as Atlantis existed as a civilization for several thousand years, it naturally built up a high technology, similar to our technology today in the twenty-first century. The powerful science of the day produced scientists who were consumed with the power at their control with initially cloning grain, fruits and vegetables and then cloning animals. This culminated with the cloning of human beings. This became an affront to G-d, as only to G-d is the gift of life given to us. The Atlanteans became lazy and did not want to work in the fields and therefore a slave labor force of several thousand clones were made to do the tasks that the citizens refused to perform. Additionally, scientists were combining the sperm of male animals and the eggs of human females, producing hybrids. Even now, within the mythology of several cultures of our civilizations are stories of the centaur (half horse and half human), the hypocampus (half fish and half human). Of particular interest, especially to those who have believed in the theory that we are the descendants of the simian line of evolution (apes), I would suggest to you to place this into a new perspective. *It is not we who are the descendants of the apes. The apes are the descendants of us, as they are the result*

inter stellar visitors.

²⁶A higher form of what we now call Numerology. Gematria is based on the number ten and is born of the sacred science of numbers taught by true Jewish Kaballists.

of these animal/human cloning experiments! The Creator took pity on these beings and saved them from complete destruction. They are alive today as a reminder of what was done when cloning was achieved without the permission of G-d. These beings are so very much like us, as they should be, as they mirror us in so many ways. They are our descendants. It is not the other way around.

Contrary to the teachings of present day scientists who claim that humankind's ancestors were lesser forms of life, the human Soul has always been incarnated into a human body and never into a lesser form of life. Our Soul has never been in the body of an mammal, of any vegetation or of any mineral! We have never been a fish or a lobster, a bird or a dolphin, a tree or a monkey! Our Divine Monad²⁷ is eternal, strong and durable as in incarnates from life to life as a human.

Today we are emulating the Atlanteans in our re-remembering of what was anciently performed in that technologically parallel civilization. Many of the Atlantean scientists have reincarnated in the western world where technology is at its highest point. These scientists are on par with what might be called the "Karma of Technology" from many thousands of years ago. However, there is a positive side to this re-remembering by many Souls who have lived numerous lives on Atlantis. Today, we re using some of the extraordinary healing techniques that they used. Look at all the new medical advances that are now being mainstreamed into the more orthodox healing modalities. Sadly, we are also witnessing genetic engineering of food as well as animals and humans. The tremendous Karmic error of the Atlanteans was their belief that *because the technology was available to perform the generic engineering, they gave themselves permission to alter life.*

Many of these scientists have reincarnated to try to incorporate moral and high integrity ethics into their professional and academic work. During the past one hundred years, western civilization has made more progress scientifically and technologically than in many thousands of years, post-Atlantean. From the rise of the Industrial Revolution at the beginning of the twentieth century to the present, we have, with enormous technological innovation, placed men on the moon, found cures for many diseases and made many modes of transportation and communication. Essentially, the Atlanteans have returned!

Sadly, when I read the Akashic Records, I find we are more than one thousand years behind in our *collective spiritual evolution. The Karma that Atlantis experienced may also be visited upon us. It may not be a destruction by water. However, Karma is Karma.*

Over approximately three hundred years, Atlantis became smaller as a continent because of the geological plate movement creating earthquakes, flooding, erosion and volcanic activity. Sadly, only a few thousand people believed in the prophecies and relocated to Khem, Xan or Voltan. A few thousand more decided to remove themselves *completely* and, under the guidance and leadership of the ones with the sacred knowledge of events to come, were led to one of the fourteen entrances created by the Ancient Ones to create a new life.

Until approximately thirty years ago, these four extremely large, hollow areas housed remnants of past civilizations. Four different civilizations lived in these large caverns, each to their own area, yet with excellent communication between them. Two of these civilizations have always lived in the Inner Earth. One of these was

²⁷“Monad” means “one” to emphasize our eternal and firm connection to The One Source, G-d. Only the human line of evolution has the Divine Monad as a Soul.

called “Distina” and the other “Migmigway.” These people were as human appearing as we and practiced the gentle art of peace with themselves and others. They were also great healers. While they were not as technologically oriented as we are, their spiritual evolution was higher than most of the civilizations that we know of on Earth now. The other two civilizations were named after their ancestors, as one is called “Atlantis” and the other “Mu.” These are the people who entered the Inner Earth openings after the destruction of their respective continents. It is of interest to note that numerous native peoples, especially in America, believe that they were guided by great Teachers to this outside world from their original abode inside the planet. They are correct.

Sadly, about thirty years ago, all four of these civilizations were evacuated by our brethren in space. (These are the true Space Brothers who have our highest interest at heart and should not be confused with the small, large eye creatures we hear about so widely.) The reason for the evacuation was each of the caverns contained high levels of radiation, the result of atomic and nuclear underground detonations by various world powers. Additionally, two of the caverns were totally destroyed by aftershocks from earthquakes that followed these detonations. The remaining inhabitants were taken by spacecraft to other planets in our solar system to rebuild their lives. As the ships contained the vibratory rate of their planet, the Inner Earth peoples were able to gradually acclimate themselves to the higher frequency of their new home. We are, essentially, alone now on Earth. I am deeply saddened whenever I think about the destruction that Earth has been subjected to by our current technology. We have eliminated four beautiful civilizations because of the misuse of atomic and nuclear power.

ON THE POSITIVE SIDE...”The Temple Beautiful”

We read in Akasha of the wondrous healing center build in the suburbs of Atlantis’ capitol city of Poseidionous. They called this center the “Temple Beautiful.” Located on approximately five hundred acres of land, there were seven tall, round towers, collectively called by that name. They were positioned throughout the acreage where the energy coming forth from the earth was most conducive to each edifice. At the top of each building was a dome made of solidified liquid crystal, from purple to red inclusively. One of the most important aspects of their healing techniques was they did not believe in invasive diagnostic or healing modalities. The last treatment they would suggest was surgery and it was done when all else failed. No Atlantean citizen was charged for healing as the government believed that a healthy population was a strong population. The healers were paid well by the government. Several thousand healers and therapists worked daily in these great Temples of healing. Today, many Atlantean Souls have reincarnated as a group. Many of these Souls are tremendously involved in the technological revolution of the early to late twentieth century. From the Industrial Revolution in the early portion of the last century to this point in time in the twenty-first century, there has been more innovative technology than in all of recorded history (post Atlantean). The Atlantean Souls are remembering who they are, where they are from and what their mission is now. So many are here on Earth to continue in their great healing work, began in the Temple Beautiful. The huge burst of energy with complimentary medicine trying to ally itself with allopathic medicine is formulating a new and better way to diagnose and heal humanity, with the least amount of invasive technology.

As so many of the Atlanteans ate beautiful looking fruits, vegetables and grains, yet getting ill because of the heavy cloning that was rampant as these foods had little nutritional value, now many of these Souls have returned as great proponents of totally organic foods so that food can also be used as nutritional healing. More information follows in the next paragraph. I could, literally, write a complete book on Atlantis.

EXAMPLES OF ATLANTEAN TECHNOLOGY

Within my readings over more than three decades, I've observed several examples of Atlantean healing technology that might be of interest at this juncture, especially within the medical field. As the Atlanteans used liquid crystal technology, which we do not have yet in our technological tool chest, they created a device that was approximately twelve inches long, white in color and flat. It was an instrument that looked like a long, flat pen. On one of the sides were numerous "buttons," each corresponding to a different shade of the visible spectrum. This device was used when an area of the brain or body had to be physically stimulated or revived in order to bring a state of balance to an organ that was in pain. The healer would press one of the "buttons" to produce a thin ray of the appropriate color. This colored ray, while very powerful, did not hurt or cut the flesh. The small amount of liquid crystal²⁸ within the instrument was stimulated by solar energy and "turned on" by the mind of the healer to produce the correct frequency of color. Simultaneously with the thin ray of light emitted from this instrument, a corresponding pleasant, soft tone was heard. The sound and color combined to create the correct harmonic of the sound current and light to complete the healing. All areas of the brain could be stimulated with the light and sound combination being projected through the skull. The most frequent way they stimulated the brain was to dilate the pupil of the eye and then to carefully focus the light directly on the frontal portion of the brain. People with mental dysfunctions did very well with this technique because of this combination. When used on the body, similar healing was accomplished.

A brief example is the color blue. Blue is very antiseptic. When the blue light was shone on an area of the body that was infected, the swelling decreased rapidly and much of the infection decreased.

ADDITIONAL TEMPLE BEAUTIFUL COMPLEXES

As Atlantean citizens lived all over the globe, especially in the colonies, there were smaller satellite buildings in each of the colonies. All were connected to the main Temple Beautiful complex on the continent.

An entire, rather large book could easily be written concerning Atlantis, her colonies as well as the economic, educational, philosophical, healing and religious systems that were developed and nurtured. My intent in sharing this information with you in this book on the Akashic Records is to show the impact that living in Atlantis has on the people now living all over our world. Lifetimes on Atlantis have brought to the surface a great deal of unfinished business with interpersonal relationships as well as health, philosophical, scientific and educational issues.

THE TEMPLE OF WISDOM

As we have thousands of schools, colleges and universities in America and around the globe, and each one has a different name to differentiate one from the other, Atlantis only had one name for its school system. This was the Temple of Wisdom. The main campus was located in the capitol city of Atlantis and was pyramidal in shape.

²⁸Liquid crystal was manufactured by the Atlanteans from a small portion of quartz "seed." that was made into a gelatinous mass. It's consistency was somewhere between hard jello and honey. It was sliced into various sizes and shapes. These slices were then placed into the space inside various electromagnetic, solar devices conformed to the space inside the devices. Liquid crystal was the "fuel" of Atlantean technology and was "turned on" by the sun, with the ability to store energy for several days. Misuse of this technology produced dire effects as, while the liquid crystals used the sun's rays to turn on the device, the human mind gave the device the direction of that energy. The matrix of each crystal held the matrix of the human mind that gave the directional flow of the energy. When combined with solar energy, the equipment functioned as planned. These crystals could not discriminate between positive and negative thought forms. Just as our computers today do not discriminate the validity of the information we impute into them, these devices were at the mercy of the human who used it. When we impute valid information into any setting, we get valid results. When we impute invalid information, that's exactly what we receive.

Not made of quarried stone or brick, it was made from a solidified form of manufactured liquid crystal. The teachers in this fine school did not teach graded information, as we do in this century. Much like the old one room school houses of centuries past, teachers taught classes in many subjects, including all the main sciences, mathematics, physics, the arts, music, agriculture, to name a few. Any citizen who felt they could handle the subject could matriculate into a class. Therefore, if a child could comprehend quantum physics, he could enter the class and be taught along with adults. As the Atlanteans believed that an educated populous was a strong one, no citizen was charged for learning any subject. Teachers were paid well by the government.

Many of my clients who lived in Atlantis went through the Temple of Wisdom's educational process, becoming outstanding artists, healers, musicians, scientists as well as learning all of the trades that make a civilization productive. An interesting example of the Temple of Wisdom playing a significant role in our lives today comes from a reading done for a woman several years ago. She had studied in several colleges and universities in this life, receiving two Doctorates in allied fields of thought and now was a full professor teaching numerous aspects of healing as a physician within her city's medical school. Truly, she was a brilliant woman, highly respected by her associates and the students she taught. I make it a point not to know anything about my client prior to a reading so that it is evidential. The initial question she asked was, "Why am I so bored with my work, even though it is important? I feel like quitting and starting in another area, however I'm so educated in my field, I don't think that I can find work in another area." I did not know she was a physician in the medical teaching field. Taking her immediately into Atlantis, I told her of a lifetime in that civilization (one of many) as a female physician. She practiced and, eventually, taught what we would call "traditional complementary medicine," as that was the way of the Atlanteans. They tried to use every method possible without being invasive with diagnostic and healing modalities. The last course of treatment was, as an example, surgery. Her reputation was outstanding with her patients, associates and students. Yet, when the day was completed and going home was her next step, she often tarried at her office. Waiting for her at home was loneliness and an empty feeling that mirrored the emptiness she felt in her heart. She had no animal friends to greet her at the door as her sense was that she wouldn't have the time to properly care for them. Additionally, over the years, she was steadily gaining weight, until she was over seventy pounds heavier than her normal weight. Bottom line? She had shunned love from her life after the age of thirty-five when a strong love affair went sour and her mate left her without too much notice. The reason he left her was simple. He was not first in her life. Her work as a physician and teacher was continually first and, from his point of view, he got the energy from her that was "left over," and that was not sufficient. I heard sobbing over the phone. She then told me she was a physician and the same situation was occurring now, even with a large weight gain. Regardless of what she did to take the weight down, it always came forward. Now, she was fifty pounds over weight and felt tremendously unattractive. Yes, her work was, again, first in her life and there was no room for a man. Even though the Atlantean life was thousands of years ago, "unfinished business" (Karma) is "unfinished business" regardless of the time period. Her weight gain was equated to the emptiness in her life then and now. When she allowed herself to love and be loved in return, accepting a good man in her life, her weight began to decrease. She was able to release old patterns from the past and, in direct proportion to the release and forgiveness she was able to give herself. Later communication with me indicated she was committed to her work and to the new man in her life, with the relationship placed first. Her weight is now normal for her. Thank you, G-d!

THE GOVERNMENT STRUCTURE OF ATLANTIS

The government of Atlantis was constructed of four Priest Kings. These men were all of the same family and were placed into office because of their merit for loving their people, honesty, integrity and a peaceful heart.

While Atlantis was governed by men, the older and very wise women of the same family placed them into office and worked with them when they were children to insure they would qualify for their office when one of the elderly Priest Kings would die. As these women could place them into office, they could also take them out of office if they did not complete their sworn tasks. Each of the Priest Kings ruled over a quadrant of the continent and could be interchangeable. The women educated successors and placed them into office when one of the Priest Kings died or were not able to continue their functions.

Just as the name “Priest Kings” implies, these men were trained in all of the spiritual sciences as well as diplomacy, ethical governing and placing the needs of the people first. Their children learned by this modeling and were trained by the wise women to walk among the people with the thoughts of learning from the people, understanding their needs and doing everything possible to bring good information to their father. Those male children who were not selected as successors did not have envy or jealousy. They still made their life one of service in some way to their people.

AN EXAMPLE OF AN ATLANTIAN LIFETIME AND ITS IMPACT TODAY

A vivid example of Karma brought forth into this twenty-first century is from one particular lifetime read for a client a few years ago who requested a reading. An Atlantean life was read which was the most important lifetime concerning the question she asked me. The basic information given revolved around her outstanding accomplishments as a medical therapist and teacher. She had her own, original healing modalities and worked in the Temple Beautiful. For decades she worked tirelessly as a true healer, combining techniques for healing the body with a skillful understanding of the mind. She knew the power of the mind over the body and witnessed numerous outstanding levels of healing with her system. She taught these systems to students and enjoyed the appreciation and adoration of both her students and fellow healers. A large number of her students followed in her footsteps and became healers. One might believe that she had everything a woman could desire. Sadly, this was not the case. At the completion of each day, she tarried in her office as there was only an empty house to greet her when she traveled home. Without a committed love relationship and children in her life, she experienced the life of an extremely lonely lady. Yes, she dated occasionally and men found her lovely. Several wanted to have a more permanent relationship, however when they came too close, she effectively pushed them away. *The risk of having a deep, personal love implied the possibility of failure in her personal life, from her point of view. She dwelt on the probability of not receiving appreciation and accolades from colleagues and students because she believed that a committed and loving relationship would consume considerable time and energy. The risk of failure at love was very real. She knew the level of love she was already receiving from her work and did not want to risk losing what was already known.* Therefore, she lived a lonely life even though her professional endeavors were outstanding. She believed that *to serve, one must have a personal sacrifice! This is not a Truth!*

When she departed that life and entered the Deva Chan, she went through the “Life Review,” which we all must experience, from the last breath of life inclusive to the first breath. With all her accomplishments, she judged herself a failure as a woman because of the imbalance she created in her personal life as a woman. She resonated heavily to the Atlantean life read for her. Towards the end of the reading, she informed me she was in the medical profession again and had successfully avoided any committed relationship or marriage because of a fear of not being able to give the effort to any partnership. Indeed, she felt intense loneliness in her life and was unable to release this tension and move into a brighter feeling of love with a partner. The knowledge she received from this Atlantean life began to dissipate the shadows of today’s discontent and sadness. When she related this past life

information to her present day challenges, she was able to bring her unresolved lessons of loving and being loved in return to a balanced atmosphere. Her healing had commenced. In this life she lives in a time similar to Atlantis, with its high technology. The opportunity now presented itself to recognize and change the old, outworn patterns. She began to give herself permission to love and to receive love! As I issue good, G-d centered lessons with each reading, I suggested she use a specific lesson to forgive herself for what she placed upon herself in the past. She followed up with me months after that reading and indicated she was working on a rewarding relationship with a good man without the heavy risk of personal failure.

SIMILAR SITUATIONS WITH NUMEROUS PEOPLE

I selected this particular lifetime as this scenario has been repeated in many Records I've opened for Souls with the same issue of making their work first. Most people who come for a true Akashic Reading are advanced Souls. They may have first incarnated on Earth many, many thousands of years ago. They came here to bring the important Gifts of the Spirit they have mastered in other lives on Earth as well as on other planets in this or other solar systems. These Souls usually have a tremendous dedication and devotion to helping humankind with the Gifts they have mastered elsewhere. This dedication is so strong and the feeling that they "must succeed" is so powerful that allowing themselves to be loved and making the time to love in return is far too great a personal risk for failure!

The need to "succeed" in their "mission of life" began millennia ago and is still currently strong in their lives. Acute loneliness is often experienced because of a misconception that they cannot permit love on a personal level *and* accomplish their "mission," all in the same life! When they are told that this way of believing is false and that loving and being loved in return is a priority in this life, their Soul begins the process of re-evaluation. The Truth is that experiencing a loving relationship is an important part of their "mission" here now! If this is not accomplished, there's always another lifetime.

An extremely large book can be written about Atlantis, its mores, customs, more on its government, the educational and religious systems, however I wanted to give you a brief introduction to the Book of Life for Atlantis. It exists and it's tremendously opulent in its history. G-d willing, I will be open to writing a text solely on Atlantis from the Book of Life for that continent.

ARE YOU AWAKENING TO THIS TRUTH?

Perhaps your Soul is awakening when you are reading these words. When this "light" turns on within you, a healing balm can flow into your heart and your Soul. It can penetrate deeply and permanently and you may not have to return to Earth again to master this lesson of love. The powerful drive to give your Gift to those here on Earth is often so potent that we forget what we personally require for a contented life. We so often consider others first and work tirelessly to give and give and give.....rarely receiving the giving from others into our lives. When we do receive love, it is rarely equal to what we have given, therefore bring great levels of disappointment into our lives. When we permit life to be sweeter, richer and fuller with the loving touch of another human being who cares for us, the Gifts that we brought into this life to give to humanity can be lavishly offered!

THE SECOND GREAT UNIVERSAL LAW

This is a powerful Law. It reads, "Love the G-d Force Within," for if we do not recognize and love ourselves, we cannot recognize and love the G-d Force within anyone. In my readings, it is my experience that this Second Universal Law has been broken and bent out of shape many times and has, almost exclusively, been the cause

of a lack of personal love and happiness in our lives. Great courage is certainly necessary on this planet to love, in the face of sadness, unkindness and adversity of every description. It would be easier to retreat into ourselves. It is when we dare to love ourselves, unconditionally and with all our flaws, and to allow love to flow to us, even with the risk of being turned away by the one we love, that we choose the widest latitude for the victory of personal growth!

We also need to examine how we feel when love is returned. Once we have love, *what will we do with it?*

MU

Thousands of years prior to Atlantis' destruction, the continent of Mu in the Pacific basin was also active as a great civilization. While it was not as technologically advanced as Atlantis, it was definitely more spiritually evolved. The reason for this statement is simple. As Atlantis grew in its technology, many of its citizens, especially the scientists, forgot the great Universal Laws that had been the foundation of Atlantis. They began to believe they were gods themselves as they were creating life in test tubes as well as creating new forms of life between animals and humans, as explained in a prior paragraph.

Mu was more agrarian.²⁹ The Pacific Ocean today is larger than the Atlantic Ocean and therefore has more fascinating information to discover. One should remember that the land masses as we know them today were not always above water. Continents have risen and fallen often in the enormous time span of Earth's history. As indicated when we began this investigation of Earth's Akashic Records, Atlantis originally was called "Etar" Mu was originally called "Ettalonia." Hundreds of thousands of years prior to the peak of the Atlantean civilization, Mu flourished. All life on Earth experienced accelerated growth in population. Humans, animals, vegetation, mountains as well as mineral life were very large in size. Humans, at this time early in Earth's history, were literally giants.³⁰ Many myths and legends of indigenous peoples world wide bring forth stories of giants when the world was young. They further taught that these men and women were the progenitors of their race and, with vivid and astonishing feelings, they taught that these ancestors are either extraterrestrial or Inner Earth in origin.³¹

Mu was a continent of considerable size. Contrary to the teachings of present day scientists who claim that humankind's ancestors sprang from lesser forms of life, the human Soul has always incarnated into a human body

²⁹The name "Lemuria" is of more recent origin and most people interested in these ancient continents have read of Lemuria, not knowing it's true name. Additionally, the name "Mu" has been preserved in the Greek alphabet as the 14th letter. This letter "M" is a glyph for the magnificent high mountains that laced ancient Mu and that held so many secrets of the ancient peoples. Both the Greek and Hebrew alphabets hold enormous occult information that one day, soon, shall be known.

³⁰Genesis 6:4 informs us that "There were giants in the earth in those days..." hinting of the Inner Earth origins of these large humans. In the same verse we read, "...when the sons of G-d came into the daughters of men and they bare children to them, the same mighty men which were heros of old, men of renown." Even in King David's life there were giants. It is interesting, that in the deeper history of the Jews, at the time of Ruth the Moabite woman (see the Book of Ruth in the Bible), the other sister-in-law of Naomi was Orpah, who did not continue her travels with Naomi and Ruth to Israel. It is written, in the commentaries of the rabbis, that Orpah returned to Moab and married a giant and from that union a race of giants were born. The giant named Goliath, the same giant that David killed, was an offspring of Orpah. Ruth, the first convert to Judaism in the Bible, is the direct ancestor of King David, who, as a young boy, slays Goliath. Both sister-in-laws had a pivotal part in history.

³¹In a book entitled, Voices of Our Ancestors, by Dhyani Ywahoo (Shambhala, Boston, 1987, page one), is an interesting example of extraterrestrial origins. Dhyani Ywahoo is a member of the traditional Etoway Band of Eastern Tsalagi (Cherokee) Nation and is a teacher of her ancestral wisdom. On the first page of her Introduction, she plainly states, "We trace our origins to the stars known as the Pleiades, the Seven Dancers." The Pleiades are listed twice in the Bible: Job 9:9 and Job 38:31. How did the ancients know this?

and never into a lesser form of life. Our progenitors on Mu were considerably taller than we are today. Many people were over twelve feet in height. Obviously, everything on the continent was in proportion to their size. Large vegetation and trees abounded in this very nature oriented civilization. When we moved around within these tall and cumbersome bodies, difficulties were experienced. Over long periods of time, the bodily size decreased in size and became easier to navigate.

A FEW OF MU'S SECRETS

Mu's culture flourished for thousands of years. The continent we know as South America was definitely a part of both Ettalonia and Mu. South America contains tremendous secrets that, before the next fifty years will have past, will show themselves to the people of Earth. In this way, the world will know more about humankind's many "classrooms" on this university we call Earth. A few of these discoveries will include pyramids that link with other pyramids worldwide,³² as well as documenting entrances into the worldwide tunnel system that was built by extraterrestrial beings calling themselves the "Elder Race," or, briefly stated, the "El's."

THE TUNNEL SYSTEM WITHIN THE EARTH

One of the main entrances into this vast tunnel system is located under the Andes Mountains of Lake Tittacaca as well as under the Great Pyramid of Egypt. This system was well known by the ancients on our planet and was an elegant tubular pathway that still exists today. The tunnel system was used by selected initiates to traverse the globe. They are dark when one enters and then are lit by the combination of the electricity of the human auric field and the electromagnetic energy emitted by the small vehicular devices called "christas" that can convey up to six people. As the christas and humans pass through the tunnels, the sides of the tunnel tubes light up with a phosphorescent green glow that is calming on the eyes. When one tube connects with another, there is a slowing down effect so that the occupants of the vehicles may read the directions, which are encrypted on the walls of the tunnel in the El's native language. This language is very similar in sound, writing and meaning to Hebrew.

THE CALIFORNIA SEQUOIA TREES

As we continue our discussion on Mu, it is interesting to note that examples of the enormous tree life of Mu can be seen today in northern California with the giant Sequoia trees. There is no other place on Earth where these trees grow so large and are so very ancient in age. The State of California was anciently a part of Mu.

WHAT HAPPENED TO MU?

The land mass of Mu experienced volatile underground gas explosions that ripped the tectonic plates. These explosions kept occurring over several hundred years and, eventually, most of Mu perished. As a result of these changes, California³³ separated from her mother continent. What we now know as California, Mexico, all of

³²Many of these pyramids are beneath existing oceans, deeply embedded within jungle terrain and buried beneath hundreds of feet of earth. These monuments are scattered around the planet on an ancient grid system. It is of interest to note that large numbers of UFO sightings have been documented around ancient monolithic sites world wide, many of which follow an ancient travel path.

³³The prefix "cali" in the State's name is extremely ancient. The "Kala" (spelled with a "k") of Mu was the title given to their High Priestess. We also find the name "Kali" as the goddess of destruction in the East Indian pantheon of gods and goddesses. Going back even further than the "Kala of Mu," we find that the name "Kala" was not only a title given to priestesses, but to those who were warrior women. Additionally, in the Inner Earth civilizations the term "Kala" is one of the main primal tones of creation embodying both masculine "Ka" and the feminine "la" sounds. Sound was the first act of creation by G-d. (See Genesis 1:3, "And G-d said Let there be light, and there was light.") In Hebrew, the word "Kallah" means "bride."

South and Central America, New Zealand, Australia and all the islands of the North and South Pacific Oceans, including Hawaii (many of which are the mountain tops of Mu) remained. As the people of Mu were more pantheistic (seeing G-d in Nature) than monotheistic, they believed that they were a complete part of Nature and respectfully worked with all of the four elements of earth, fire, air and water. Their Kalas taught their people of the eternal rhythms of Nature. When they noted an exceptional man or woman who was hungry for additional knowledge, the inner temples of Mu were then opened to them. All this learning ceased when Mu submerged.

SOUTH AMERICA

One of the most sacred land masses above water on our planet today is South America. Within its lush jungles, today being defiled by those hungry for greed and profit, are sacred buildings constructed by the distant ancestors of the population of Mu. Similar motifs of dragons, serpents and snakes as well as geometric symbols and artifacts will be found that will prove that peoples of antiquity traded with each other internationally, especially through the vast tunnel system. Far more important, are the Andes Mountains of Peru. Of the fourteen Inner Earth entrances, this one is significant because it houses what is called the great Temple of the Sun Disc of Mu.

THE SUN DISC

This particular entrance is hidden and lies within and beneath several mountains, under an unusual fresh water lake. This Sun Disc has been known to true Masters³⁴ as a teleportation device that transports a human being or an object from one geographical position to another on Earth. When this teleportation device is modified, through the frequency of sound, it can also transport a person to higher dimensions, including interplanetary existence. This Sun Disc was manufactured on Mu and made of the finest alchemically produced gold. The ancient, true Masters in selected cultures knew the formula for the transmutation of base metals into pure gold, using alchemically purified and solidified Mercury as the true “Philosopher’s Stone.” Within recorded history in ancient Egypt, the most famous alchemist, healer and priest, was Hermes Trismegistus. This Soul is far more ancient than all of the information we know about ancient Egypt, as he predated even Atlantis. He was able to go through numerous regeneration processes and lived for hundreds of years in one body. This Soul wrote many of the great Universal Laws, coming from G-d, into written form. Additionally, he wrote the formula for the process of turning base metals into gold on the “Tabula Smaragdina,” otherwise called “The Emerald Tablets.”³⁵

³⁴The term “Master” is used in the highest and most sublime sense as a Soul who has overcome the need to incarnated on a Third Dimension “school” planet such as Earth, where there is an enormous amount of friction with accompanying lessons of Karma. In addition, a Master has an enormous Inner impulse to serve humanity in their ascent to understanding the glory of the G-d Force within all life. Masters are the most humble of Souls. They **never** call themselves “Masters” as it is a Truth that **“The Master of all is the servant of all.”** A true Master may walk our planet and appear as a normal person, dressed in the clothing of choice in any time period in any country. Their mission is to guide us. They may be on our Third Dimension as well as on the higher Dimensions of life. They are without personal Karma and have a great level of humility, knowledge and wisdom that is freely shared with discrimination to sincere seekers of Truth.

³⁵There were twenty-four pure emerald Tablets that were alchemically produced in very thin layers of the mineral emerald. The Universal Laws were engraved upon the Tablets in pure gold with his own hand. Between the actual mineral of emerald and the alchemically produced gold of the writing, Hermes placed the Universal Laws for seekers in the future to understand. The formula for alchemically produced gold from base metals was given to his faithful students. A few of the more famous alchemists during the past 500 years who have produced gold by Alchemy include: Albertus Magnus, Roger Bacon, Raymond Lully, Nicholas Flamel, Paracelsus, Dr. John Dee, Jacob Bohme, Comte de St. Germain and Avicenna of Persia. In ancient literature and many holy books, we read the phrases, “the purest gold,” or “the best gold.” These phrases are common references to alchemically produced gold.. Another point to consider is that Alchemy was periodically practiced in Egypt by several of the High Priests who went through many years of training. The syllable “chem” in the word “alchemy” comes directly from the name of ancient Egypt when it was a semi-tropical colony of Atlantis called “Khem.” When the more mystical side of the science we now call “chemistry” was taken away, science began to

HOW THE SUN DISC WORKED

Indeed, gold was very abundant on Mu and was never used as an economic commodity. Gold was considered holy and sacred. (This philosophy was adopted by the Incas, whose ancestors were from Mu.) The Sun Disc was transported from Mu into the recesses of the Andes Mountains by those initiates who served in the Temples of Mu. When the Sun Disc was struck in a very specific place, it produced an electromagnetic resonance, combined with a pure tonal quality. The person standing next to the Sun Disc had to be extremely clear of his or her destination on Earth. When the resonance and tone were combined with the sharp, very clear mental image of one's destination, the desired effect of teleportation occurred. The device was also able to recall the person by the same method at any time.

Sound is powerful. Correctly toned, the creative force of the Logos (the Divine Word of Creation) is invoked. Therefore, it is clear that ancient peoples on Earth had two extremely efficient modes of transportation to take them efficiently, safely and with tremendous speed from one point on the planet (and in the case of the Sun Disc, to any place on this or another planet) to another. These modalities are the tunnel system and the Sun Disc.

MU'S GOVERNMENT

Mu had a female oriented monarchy that included representation by the people. Those in royal positions were taught by their predecessors that they held power only for the privilege of serving, helping and assisting their people. While there were both kings and queens, the main governing body was decidedly feminine. The children of royalty were rigorously trained in several professions so that their future would be secured with the element of service. This is in sharp contrast to the post Atlantean monarchies on Earth as the opposite became the norm; that citizens existed to serve the royalty, often in a master - slave relationship.

LOVE OF FEATHERS

The people of Mu adored using feathers in their decorations. They gladly collected feathers on the ground from birds who were molting or who had died a natural death. They never killed any bird for food or sport. These feathers were then presented to their leaders. Beautiful head decorations were fashioned as well as feathered necklaces and entire capes made from this bright and beautiful material. At deep soul levels there was a reason why feathers were so important to the people of ancient Mu. They believed that their true ancestors came from the sky!

They reasoned that birds fly and birds have feathers. Therefore, they began to believe that the feathers of birds could be a viable connection to their ancestors. Even today, native peoples of many nations revere feathers and have them as a part of their sacred costumes as well as a symbol of authority. Primary examples are, of course, all of the native peoples of the Americas as well as Hawaiian royalty. The latter are definitely descendants of Mu.

The Hawaiians realize that their true heritage is extremely ancient, being the progeny of the royalty of Mu with their massive feathered capes. Additionally, they have the sacred understanding that their true ancestors are from other worlds.

MEDICINES AND FOOD

When we began our discussion of ancient Mu, we learned that it was very agrarian and not technologically

ridicule and have prejudice toward anything that was not provable within the orthodox physical sciences. Ignorance is, indeed, very unscientific.

oriented as were the Atlanteans. Herbal medicines, grains, fruits and vegetables of Mu came from the fields, forests, meadows, the sea as well as cultivated fields. Food was looked upon as nourishment for the body as well as medicine to cure ailments. Herbs, flowers, berries and even bark from trees were used lavishly as their pharmacy. They also believed in the daily use of an abundance of fresh water, not only to drink, but water was valued also as a medicine for internal cleansing and as a definite ingredient in herbal infusion, as in tea.

AN EXAMPLE OF A MISPLACED SOUL

I remember giving a reading to a lady, born and raised on the east coast of America. She said she felt “uneasy” and not “belonging” within the more active and technological mind set of the eastern States. She lived in a large city with sky scrapers, cement and very little land. As the years passed, she became increasingly more physically uncomfortable and emotionally irritable. I did not know this at the beginning of the reading. She informed me of this after I had opened her Book of Life. The initial lifetime given was a woman in her early fifties living in Mu. She was the equivalent to a princess as her mother was one of the high rulers. Her entire life was devoted to traveling from province to province as a master herbalist in service to the people. She and a few friends continually replenished their cotton bags with local herbs. When it was known that she entered a town to assist with the medical needs of her people, the citizens would come to her with presents of food, clothing and shelter in exchange for her healing. She traveled in a carriage pulled by an animal, walked by foot or, when she could, she was able to ride in a boat to get to her destination. She was often gone from her home for many months at a time. However, this was how she defined her life and her dedication to healing was elegant. While she did not have a husband or family in that life, the people she healed became her family. Within her Soul there was always the feeling that she would have loved being a wife and mother. There was a longing to feel the human warmth of a man who she could share her life and who would support her mission and with whom she could return the blessing.

After I told her of this life in Mu, in more detail than I have recorded here, she began to cry. She told me she had always been considered different as a child in a family of many children. Rarely did she receive individual attention at home or in school. Conformity to mores, education and religion was encouraged. There was a longing to be a healer and she always had a little herbal and flower garden in pots on her bedroom window sills. When she told her family of her thought that being an herbalist was what she wanted to do, they laughed at her and never encouraged any further discussion on the subject. As she matured, she said that taking weekend rides into the countryside was the best gift she could give herself. Often she would drive on old dirt roads and, stopping by a small creek or meadow, she picked herbs and flowers that she had educated herself to recognize. The books in her home consisted of numerous books on herbal remedies. Interestingly, her desire was always to visit and perhaps someday to live on one of the Hawaiian Islands! We know that Hawaii was a part of ancient Mu and here we have a definite example of one of Mu’s children longing to return “home.”

A year after her reading I received a telephone call from her indicating that she had, with great personal courage and, against all advice from family and friends, moved to Hawaii! She had no security of a job or even knowing anyone who could provide her with emotional support. When she arrived in Hawaii, she “knew” she was in the absolutely correct place for her new life. Her training began in the holistic health care field with an emphasis on herbal and traditional medicine. Her success was excellent. She also met a fine man who lived on the islands for many years. In time, they married.

The purpose of her call was to let me know that, because of the knowledge of the Truth of her Soul’s Journey,

she had the understanding of who she was in the past and how the Karma of the life in Mu, so very long ago, bridged over so many thousands of years to this life now. She had to allow herself to not only be a healer, but also to permit love to enter her life and to give her a firm and loving foundation of support on every level. She said that the reading gave her the added strength to make the decision to change her life. When others said to her, “No, you won’t succeed!” she discovered the Truth that said, “Yes! I will succeed and with that success I’ll learn and teach others the Truth!” This is why knowledge of who we have been in prior lives assists in our comprehension of present difficulties. We become the master of the events in our lives instead of the events mastering us.

WE CAN MODIFY OUR UNDERSTANDING OF THE PAST

We cannot change what has occurred in the past. *We can modify our understanding of past events, forgiving and releasing any feeling of failure or shame. This is an excellent use of our Free Will.* Many people are taught, incorrectly, that we have the Free Will to act in any way we desire. Yes, we can certainly follow that path. Exercising our Free Will in that manner does not necessarily make the action correct on a Karmic level.

THE WHOLE IDEA OF “FREE WILL”

I have been taught by my Teacher in the Heaven Worlds that *the purpose of Free Will is to make a Free Will choice NOT to use your Free Will to do or say anything you want at any time. Instead, we should make a Free Will choice to stay on the course that you pre-selected prior to this lifetime with people, events, health and any Karma that needs to be addressed.* In this way, Karma is tremendously neutralized and the need to continually reincarnate on Earth is lessened greatly. We no longer have the privilege of messing up our life as well as the lives of others who have reincarnated to help us or to be helped by us.

We no longer make Free Will choices to say, “I’m not going to honor my promise and covenant to you, made in the Heaven World!” or, “I refuse to grow with you! You’re not the woman/man I married! Why did you have to change? I liked you just as you were!” or, “I’m refusing to support financially. You can’t have your own monies. You’ll get only what I give you to buy food and clothing and I want a full accounting of every dollar I give you! I make the money in this marriage and therefore it’s mine!” When we use our Free Will to stay on our path of life, we begin to learn new ways of thinking, speaking and acting with everyone in our life. We no longer are afraid to grow and to see the needs with the people we love and seek to fill those needs, honestly and with the goal of ratifying the promises made to each person in the Heaven World.

We can be courageous to realize that we have taken an exit ramp off of our “Karmic highway.” Then, we can turn around, find the Path once again and zoom up the “entrance ramp” to our Path and stay on it! If we are unable to find this courage in one life, we will definitely have another opportunity to return to Earth and to place the Karma into order. As I’ve said in many of my classes around the country, “*We do it right the first time, or we do it again!*”

G-d gave to only the human line of evolution this precious gift of Free Will to learn our lessons because *we truly wanted to learn and not because we had to learn.* We were to use this gift wisely, not stumbling from life to life, making senseless and silly mistakes.

The dear lady spoken of in Mu had the “Divine Idea” to rise up and to uplift herself. With thoughtful prayer and meditation with G-d, she moved and shifted her consciousness and used her Free Will correctly to complete her purpose in this life. Her purpose was to enter the herbal tradition as well as to attract an outstanding lifetime

partner to love her and for her to love him in return. The light of understanding herself modified past sorrows and brought her increased love, peace and the correct vocational path.

MU AND ATLANTIS AS UNIVERSITIES

Knowledge of Mu and Atlantis is important to the history of our beloved planet Earth. They were outstanding “universities” into which we could matriculate in order to increase our understanding of ourselves and to further the growth of our Soul. Within the pages of this book we have opened the great Books of Life of these continents on a partial basis to give information that may stimulate you who are very ancient Souls. This Scroll is for those of you who have lived on these continents. Your life today, in this century, may be expressing the effect of prior causes that has come from one or both of these civilizations. As indicated above, a full and rich accounting of these continents may be forthcoming in a future book.

“I will lift up mine eyes unto the hills, from whence cometh my help. My help cometh from the Lord, which made heaven and earth. He will not suffer thy foot to be moved; he that keepeth Thee will not slumber. Behold, He that keepeth Israel shall neither slumber nor sleep.”

The Book of Psalms
121:1-4

“For, as we have learned, Jerusalem is the center of the earth and a heavenly place called Zion is above it, and from this place it is blessed, and the two are indissolubly linked together.”

The Zohar
Vayikra 3

“If the letters of the Ten Utterances by which the earth was created during the Six Days of Creation were to depart from it even for an instant, G-d forbid, it would revert to naught and absolute nothingness, exactly as before the Six Days of Creation.”

Rabbi Shnuer Zalman of Laidi
The Alter Rebbe
1745 - 1812

Scroll Thirteen

Israel

“I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee, and make thy name great; and thou shalt be a blessing. And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee; and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed.”

Genesis 12:2-3

As an example of a Book of Life of a country, I've chosen the two most important portions of the planet in today's world, the areas where Israel and Egypt are situated. Every country has a Book of Life, both an ancient Book and a modern Book. While considerable amounts of additional information can be written on both of these ancient nations, I've highlighted those issues and areas of importance now, that history books surely do not address.

The promise of Genesis 12:2-3 was made by G-d to Abraham thousands of years ago. The nations of the Middle East have, sadly, never been at peace. Scholars, philosophers and leaders of many religions have tried to rationalize why that particular area of the planet has received such profound promises by G-d and, at the same time, have experienced the most severe fighting of brother against brother. While it is true that the beginnings of both the Arab and Jewish hostilities come from the seed of Abraham and his sons Isaac and Ishmael, the true genesis is far more ancient. It is from the Book of Life of Israel that this information is gleaned. Remember, please, that every nation, modern as well as those that are now extinct, has a Book of Life. What is written therein is different from our Book of Life, as nations are not given an immortal Soul as we are as human beings. The contents of each national Book is the combination of the group Karma of its citizens. These national Books are stored within a separate area of the Akashic Library that houses the great Book of Planet Earth.

PARADISE AND TIME

From Earth's Book of Life we have permission to read that the original Paradise, where the first Adama (being both male and female) was placed, was above as well as physically on the land we call Israel. Paradise was multidimensional. At the time that Paradise existed on and above the Earth, the geographical area of Israel was lush, verdant and sweet with fruits for all animal life as well as the first androgynous Adama. Paradise was outside of Time. Time, as we understand it, with a twenty-four hour day, did not begin until after all of creation was completed, including Adama. The fossil record, containing hundreds of millions of years, is absolutely correct. When Time began, all of pre-Time history solidified and the Akashic Records for Earth began to be recorded. In our Bible we read that creation was accomplished in seven days. There is no definition of how long a day is in G-d's calculations.

PARADISE, LILLITH AND EVE

The area of Israel, which was far more expansive than it currently is today, was always sacred to humanity because it was always sacred to G-d. In this Paradise, the first Adama was educated by G-d and G-d's Angels in the great Universal Laws through the "Glyphs of Fire" now called the Hebrew language. This language transmitted not only information on how humanity was to conduct themselves on Earth, it transmitted an electric

frequency that totally and completely unified the first Adama to G-d. Indeed, Adama was taught by the Angels in the most pristine setting of The Garden. He telepathed with the animals, named them and loved them. All life in the Garden was vegetarian. When the first Adama petitioned for a mate of life, out of loneliness, G-d permitted this first child to realize himself as already complete. He had the ability to understand that, because he was the first Son of G-d, he also had the ability to create his own mate by bringing this mate out from himself, as the female portion of his permanent Atom. Therefore, the first woman that we call "Eve," became the first Daughter of G-d. Essentially, Adam, as he was to be historically called, was the first male to give birth! In actuality, the first "Eve" was called "Lillith." Lillith was very strong willed and mandated that she be on an equal basis in all things with Adam. This is not what G-d decreed for the first female. There is quite a full level of literature in the Hebrew commentaries on Lillith, too much so to be given here at this juncture. She is often portrayed as tremendously sexual and wanting to be on a totally equal basis with Adama as well as learning from the Angels. It is important to understand that, contrary to some of these commentaries, Lillith was certainly not a female wanting to destroy and to interrupt what G-d created. She wanted to have an equal portion in the Paradise experience. As with Adam, she needed to listen, to learn and to grow, as Adam did when he was first created from the Breath of G-d. Lillith was the first to exit Paradise and died shortly thereafter.

Enter the second woman born of Adam. Her name was "Eve." This second woman had all the knowledge that Adam had within himself from his studies with G-d and the Angels. She was completely equal with him, however less ambitious. What distinguished Eve from Lillith was that Eve represented the concept of Wisdom while Adam represented Knowledge. She began to understand that men and woman are equal in their Soul's essence, but not equal in the ways in which that essence is expressed. There is a difference. Lillith wanted to have all Knowledge as she felt that Wisdom equated to being weak. The Truth is that both are equally important, as each was, thousands of years later in the building of the First Temple in Jerusalem, represented in the two columns of the Temple called "Jachin" and "Boaz." The first is the feminine polarity and the second is the masculine. Essentially, Wisdom is applied Knowledge. One cannot have knowledge by itself, as it is too much power. Wisdom alone does indeed represent weakness. We must have both in equal measure so that we can pass through the great columns of the Temple and into the Inner Court.

THE MISSION OF ADAM AND EVE

Both were given a mission by G-d. This mission, which could have been accomplished if they had not gone astray in Paradise, was therefore to be accomplished over many lifetimes. The mission was to take the Knowledge and Wisdom that they learned in Paradise, and to present this to humanity exactly as it was given to them by G-d and the Angels. As they were schooled in the Glyphs of Fire (Hebrew), they would have all the tools to write the great Universal Laws for future generations to comprehend.³⁶ They were told that breaking any of these Universal Laws would cause pain and suffering (Karma) and that the Edenic experience would cease. The Karma for humanity began within that perfect Paradise as the first children of G-d craved more and more

³⁶This is the main reason why the Torah (the Five Books of Moses, constituting the first five books of the Bible) must be written EXACTLY as Moses wrote it, so that it could not be re-written by scholars and therefore have a different interpretation. This was the "far memory" of the fiat to Adama and Eve from G-d to teach the Laws exactly as they were given. Additionally, as each Hebrew letter corresponds to a number, and when specific letters in a word are the same numerical equivalent to another word, we concur that these words in Hebrew are related to each other in some way and need to be examined. This concept goes even further and deeper than one can possibly imagine with the advent of the knowledge of what are now called "The Bible Codes." These Codes have been known for centuries, however with the advent of the computer, we are now able to more deeply understand that if one letter, just one letter was removed or added, the entire Bible Code would be in error. Even a brief interpretation of the Bible Codes would take hundreds of pages. There are a few books out on the subject that will help the seeker with this vast subject.

knowledge *without the experience needed to apply it fully to their lives and glean the wisdom of that experience.* The holiness of Eden, the birthplace of the parents of all humankind on Earth remains to this day as the nation of Israel! We ask “Why does G-d have His Hand on Israel that it will never be destroyed?”

The answer is that G-d would never destroy Eden, the birth frequency and “place” of the beginning of all humanity. The “Gate to Eden” is located in Jerusalem on a higher frequency and dimension of life. We cannot “see” it with our physical eyes. As everyone wants to have a part of the holiest city on Earth, Jerusalem, they do not realize they are fighting over a frequency, held together by G-d’s mandate. This frequency of Eden also contains the Ark of the Covenant, placed for safe keeping in the only place that it could be sustained, Eden.

THE ARK OF THE COVENANT

Many of the ancient Old Testament Prophets, such as Samuel, Zechariah, Ezekiel, Jeremiah and Isaiah had access to the Ark. They were able to touch it and to hear the Word of G-d directly, without being killed, even though they were not in the priestly family the Levites. Essentially, these Prophets were able, as absolute Primary Readers, to access the Akashic Records and to guide the Israelites through their kings in a time when G-d spoke directly to them and they obeyed the Word of G-d.

Within the Ark is not only a portion of the food (Manna) eaten by the Israelites that manifested every morning on the desert floor, it also contains Aaron’s Rod that budded, the Ten Commandments as well as the entire geneology of Adam to Jesus Christ (Please see page 112 and footnote 40 on page 113, where I mention that Jesus was the reincarnation of Adam.) *as well as that geneology today!* Essentially, within the Ark of the Covenant is another Akashic Record that continues to this day, being written with the geneology of Adam, as each generation progresses in Time. This Ark not only functions as an on going Akashic Library with Adam’s geneology, but one might say it is an ongoing video and audio tape machine of all that is happening with this specific geneology. Therefore, when the true Messiah comes to our Earth, it may well trigger the release of the Ark of the Covenant from Eden and the establishment of the House of David, bringing back the monarchy to Israel. Adam was the first born of G-d, who has the power and the strength. Adam was never suppose to die and was on schedule to be alive forever! Adam did die. Therefore, when the House of David is established again in Jerusalem, it will bring the bloodline of Adam (the “Bechor,” meaning the “first born of G-d,” in Hebrew), back to our planet. (See additional information on the Ark of the Covenant below.)

As our first parents began their own incarnations on Earth, they met each other from time to time, for they were the first true pair of Soul Mates, only experiencing true wholeness when they were together. One of the incarnations of Adam was as Joshua, the successor to Moses. It is interesting to note that nothing negative is ever mentioned in The Bible concerning Joshua. Another incarnation was David, who became King. One of the great lessons this incarnated Adam needed to learn was faithful obedience to G-d’s Laws, which were not completely followed in Eden when he was Adam. Moses was endeavoring to bring the Hebrews to Canaan (now called Israel) to reclaim the land they had anciently lost because of the craving for more knowledge that G-d believed Adam and Eve could effectively understand. Joshua’s original name was “Hosea” (meaning “may Yahweh save”). He was renamed Joshua by Moses because of the victories he gave to his people. (In Hebrew, Joshua is “Yeshua,” which is also the true name of Jesus.) Joshua was also called Moses’ servant as he was the only person permitted to go with Moses up and on the mountain of G-d (Exodus 24:13) when Moses received the Ten Commandments. Additionally Joshua was chosen by Moses to be the new leader of the people and to successfully get them into Canaan. G-d told Moses to “invest him with some of your authority, that all the

congregation of the people of Israel may obey.” (Numbers 27:18). This was a great anointing and spiritual consecration for Joshua as Moses placed his hands on him by G-d’s fiat. Joshua died at the age of one hundred ten, the same age as Joseph, Jacob’s youngest son. This soul, Joshua who served Moses, reincarnated again as Jesus. Joshua was only one of his incarnations.

During the sojourn in the wilderness, the Ark of the Covenant was constructed with very specific dimensions³⁷ to function as the “Holy of Holies” where the “Shekina”³⁸ was to reside. The Ark was, literally, a communication device built by the master builder, Betzalel, to transmit petitions to G-d and to receive instructions from G-d through the High Priest, Aaron, the brother of Moses. This Ark found a permanent home within the great First Temple, built by Solomon. The Cherubs, placed at both ends of the Ark facing each other, are the equivalent to the Cherubs that guard the Eastern Gate to Eden. This also corresponds to the East Gate of the Temple. After the destruction of Solomon’s Temple, we hear nothing more of the Ark. Today there is a great fascination as to where the Ark rests. Great scholars and archaeologists may search throughout the Holy Land, without success. There are those who feel that the Prophet Jeremiah took the Ark, before the destruction of the Temple, and placed it in a secret place so it would not fall into the hands of the enemy.

The Ark of the Covenant never left the Temple space! The Ark was a completely G-d inspired construction to house very definite artifacts and Akashic information on the geneology of Adam that must survive and be available for use when the Messiah returns.³⁹ It will be rediscovered in G-d’s Time and not in our calendar of time. The Ark is beyond Time. While the probable resting place is where the Temple Mount is today, only the *energy* of the Ark can be felt, not the physical presence, as it is in a higher frequency, in Eden. The Ark occupies all of the space above where it is sitting, up to the Highest Heaven, incorporating Eden, as indicated on previous pages. Think of a shaft of golden light residing from within the Ark shooting straight up, through all the Planes and into the Highest Heaven. This golden light has protected it for thousands of years of possible pillage from sworn enemies of the Israelites anciently as well as now, in modern time. Other ancient civilizations had arks. There are several in the Cairo Museum in Egypt that I personally saw years ago. The concept of an ark is not unusual and, actually, at the time of the Israeli Ark of the Covenant, ancient civilizations were afraid of this Ark because of its power. Permanently capturing it would bring about the submission of the great army of the Israelites. There will be a time, and I believe in the very near future and within our lifetime in the twenty-first century, that G-d will ratify the discovery of this ancient Ark and will bring it, once again, into our dimension of Time so it can be “found” by the correct person or persons. The Ark and the entrance into the Garden of Eden will be simultaneously found by a Soul who has the ability to travel into the higher realms and has the authority to bring Eden to Earth again, with the Ark of the Covenant. Those who will have G-d’s permission to find it will be very pure of heart, mind, body and Soul. The Hebrew sages say that, even if the Ark is buried beneath the Temple Mount, it is, as I’ve indicated above, sitting within Eden. They continue to say that the space above the Ark

³⁷In Exodus 25:10-22 and Exodus 37:1-9, we read of the exact dimensions of the Ark of the Covenant.

³⁸The Feminine principle or Holy Spirit of G-d.

³⁹As indicated in the text, few of the artifacts that are still within the Ark of the Covenant include Aaron’s Rod that budded, the Ten Commandments, the geneology of Adam to the present and several pieces of manna upon which the Israelites feasted during the 40 years in the wilderness. This manna was gathered from dawn until Noon, after which it vanished. The Israelites were told to gather and eat all that they wished. It could not be saved or kept, as it was manifested for them by G-d. The taste was whatever the Israelite wanted it to taste like as it had the capacity of transmutation. Therefore, having several pieces of manna, saved after thousands of years is, indeed, a miracle. The second set of the Ten Commandments also are said to be in the Ark.

ascends to the Heart of G-d. The Ark emits an extremely high frequency, even though it is still in another dimension, and this frequency resounds heavily throughout the entire Middle East! This sound current is tremendously powerful and acts as a giant electromagnet, pulling the Children of Israel to ancient Eden as well as pulling those who would seek to continually destroy Eden as well as Israel. Indeed, it is a strange contradiction that the very object that can help to usher in the true one thousand years of peace, learning, wisdom and prosperity for all humanity has been, without the true understanding of all involved, the object that has been the magnet for thousands of years of fighting, jealousy and bloodshed. The Hebrew peoples were to be, by mandate of G-d, the Teachers of humanity, shedding Light on the great Universal Laws. This will happen soon.

UNCONDITIONAL LOVE = SURVIVAL

This confrontation must end with peace and unconditional love if the entire planet is to survive. The Hebrew sages are correct concerning the Ark's energy being tremendously powerful. Only Moses, with his priestly background from being a student of the Egyptian priesthood and his direct Ordination from G-d on Mt. Sinai⁴⁰ was able to comprehend and be sustained within the Ark's presence. When his brother Aaron was Ordained by Moses to be the High Priest over Israel, he too was able to be within the Ark's presence. It was Moses, however, who was able to balance the energy of the Ark. This information was passed to his brother Aaron and to his successor, Joshua. This was a part of the oral tradition to pass information forward to future generations. The last recipient of this information was Solomon.

It is my sense that, unless the Ark is again brought to Light by the only Soul who can comprehend and work with the Ark's energy, it will remain concealed and safe. Additionally, I read in the Book of Life of Israel that it will be holy, sanctified, wise in years and highly evolved WOMEN who will assist in the opening of the passage that leads to the Ark and who will be able to help bring it, once again, into our dimension from the higher realms. Part of the survival of our planet depends on the complete and unconditional, loving acceptance of women as equals in every way to men. It is possible that bringing the Ark into our dimension once more will hasten that day of unconditional love for our planet Earth.

THE ARK AS A BLUEPRINT

The Ark of the Covenant was not only built to house precious artifacts from Moses' travels in the wilderness of Sinai and to be the perfect symbolic Mercy Seat⁴¹ for G-d. It's design was also blueprinted by G-d, with specific dimensions (see footnote 37), to be an enormous healing resonator to bring peace among peoples, combined with healing frequencies for all diseases. No where else in the Old or New Testaments of our Bible do we read of such exacting measurements given for any item to be built. After Moses died, Joshua had the Ark carried into Canaan⁴² the "Promised Land." With the Ark of the Covenant, the Hebrews excelled in trade with their

⁴⁰There have only been a few direct Ordinations and Anointing directly from G-d to a human on Earth. The first was Adam as the first born Son of G-d, and the second in the Old Testament was Moses. Both saw and talked with G-d, literally, face to face. The next and last direct Ordination and Anointing from G-d was to Yohua ben Josef (Joshua, the son of Joseph, later called Jesus). Jesus' first incarnation on Earth was as the first Adama! As He said, I am the Alpha and the Omega (Rev. 1:8), which, among other meanings, has the strong reincarnational message of "I am the first man (Alpha) and the last man (Omega)."

⁴¹The place where G-d dwelled while the Ark was carried through the wilderness as well as within the First Temple. The Mercy Seat condensed tremendous energy that only those specifically chosen by G-d could approach the Ark and live. The Mercy Seat was the space between the two Cherubim atop the Ark which were facing each other.

⁴²Canaan is now the country of Israel.

neighbors and their numbers multiplied greatly as a nation. After the Ark disappeared, the Hebrews scattered, ceasing to be a nation until 1948 when the resurrected Israel was reborn. Two thousand years ago, a great Soul came to these same people, with many powers from G-d, among which was the power to totally and completely heal the body, mind and Soul. Jesus mirrored the Ark of the Covenant as He came to fulfill the promises⁴³ prophesied by Israel's prophets.⁴⁴ The prophecies of the Old Testament were meant for Jesus' time. Now, humankind, as a collective body, are to be given one more opportunity to love one another with another Messiah who is to bring, once again, one thousand years of peace.

THE MISSION OF JESUS

The Soul who began as Adama and came again as Joshua during the life of Moses and then David, began to accomplish His mission by bringing the Israelites to Canaan, where the Edenic experience began. The Israelites had to obey the Universal Laws that were given to Moses. Sadly, this was not entirely accomplished. Once more, the Soul of Adama had to make an additional incarnation on Earth. While there were other lifetimes of this Soul, including that of the legendary Siddartha Gautama, who became the Buddha, the last and most important lifetime was as a man named Yeshua ben Josef. This time, the message to be completed and it must be taken directly to the Israelites. This time, the captors were the Romans. This soul was also known as "Rabbi" and as Jesus. He had missions as a teacher to the Jews. Foremost among all these missions was the Truth that there is no death!

Additional missions were to teach the Jews the innermost heart of G-d's Universal Laws, that being the Law of Love. Jesus was also to bring forth the Ark of the Covenant again, thereby establishing a new "Heaven on Earth." We can only imagine how the world would have changed if he was not put to death by the Romans and allowed to complete the mission. The one thousand years of peace would have occurred and all of the blood shed in the name of Jesus over the centuries would never have happened. We would have known the Truth of all the world's religions, exemplified in The Golden Rule.⁴⁵

THE GOLDEN RULE

This great Universal Law, "The Golden Rule" was taught by Jesus. As a child He taught other rabbis in Nazareth as well as in Jerusalem. He began His teachings with these sages with the hope of having them instruct the Jews with the Truth of G-d's Love. The Jews were to have ushered in a great wave of Love for all those who would listen. Jesus was extremely literate. His language proficiencies included (but were not limited to) Hebrew, Aramaic, Greek and Persian, He traveled extensively throughout the ancient world as well as to the Americas, learning the basics of all languages he encountered so that good communication could occur between Him and the native peoples.

⁴³A promise is also a covenant.

⁴⁴The Old Testament of The Bible has over 100 prophecy references to the birth of Yeshua ben Josef (Jesus). Among the clearest are found in the Book of Isaiah. See: Isaiah 7:14; 9:6; 11:2; 53:2, 3, 4; 53:6, 7. A few additional prophecies can be found in: Gen. 3:15b; Gen. 49:10a; Deut. 18:15; 18-19; 2 Sam. 7:12a; 2 Sam. 7:14a; Ps. 2:7; Ps. 16:10; Ps. 22:6; Ps. 22:16b; Ps. 22:18; Ps. 69:21; Ps. 110:4; Mic. 5:2; Zech. 9:9b. (Special appreciation to Bishop Marilyn McDirmit of Waynesville, N.C. for supplying this Biblical information.)

⁴⁵The Golden Rule is found in all of the worlds great religions. It says, "Do unto others as you would have others do unto you."

“THE BOOK OF LOVE”

Does it not seem unusual that many of the disciples of Jesus gave us written accounts of His life and, Jesus, being far more literate than all of them combined, would not have left a written account of His teachings? His teachings were written, inspired by the Universal Laws brought forth by Moses in what is now the Five Books of Moses in the Old Testament of The Bible. Jesus’ commentaries were called “The Book of Love.” Is that not what He taught? If the Jews had accepted Jesus as the promised Messiah, the Golden Age would have definitely been ushered into the world at that time, two thousand years ago. He was not given a chance to complete his mission as he was killed by the Romans as His teachings were a tremendous threat to their authority. Karmically, it is most interesting that now Rome is the acknowledged head of the entire Christian world! The Karma of Rome is to completely embrace the religion that they tried to void and whose founder they murdered. Now, this same founder is at the core of Roman Catholicism which is centered in the City of Rome. Everything comes around to the Truth.

The Ark of the Covenant would have been resurrected by the only person who could have safely handled it, as he not only had all of the heritage, which is noted in the Old Testament with Ruth and Boaz, but that lineage also travels back to Adam, His first incarnation on Earth. Jesus was his own ancestor.⁴⁶ “The Book of Love” would have been the true “New Testament” of the Jews. There would have been a continuation of Truth as taught by the great teacher, Moses with the concept of the unconditional Love of G-d taught by Jesus. The Karma of the ancient Hebrew peoples would have been completed for their true mission was to be as teachers of Light to the entire world, which they still are. However they were to present G-d’s Universal Laws to humankind as well as to live by these Laws, teaching by example. Adam and Eve were told to eat from the Tree of Life in the Garden of Eden. This is a term from Kaballah which would have been perfectly understood by all who read the Five Books of Moses in combination with “The Book of Love.”

Jesus had a vision of Moses and Elijah⁴⁷ when he took three of his closest disciples to a high mountain. He was, at that time, transformed into a great, brilliantly shining figure. Just as He had followed Moses, when He was Joshua, guidance was again requested from His ancient Master immediately prior to His death. He was given important information concerning the future of the world and, even though death was near, He knew that the mission begun as Adama, would be completed in the far distant future.

THE FUTURE IS NOW

⁴⁶Jesus most definitely had the royal bloodline, traceable through both parents, specifically his father, Joseph, from the patriarch Abraham. The bloodline flowed through the veins of King David and manifested in Joseph. (See: Matt 1:1-16). The Jews of 2,000 years ago assumed that Jesus would, literally, take upon himself the mantle of “King of the Jews,” resurrecting David’s throne. He had the bloodline to do this. The object was to expel the Romans from Israel. This was not Jesus’ mission. As the entire Middle East conflict has its genesis from the bloodline of Abraham through his sons Isaac and Ishmael, this same bloodline manifests as the Jews and the Arabs, brother being separated from brother. When unconditional love replaces war, mistrust and hate in the Middle East, the entire world will bask in the healing balm that will flow from this ancient Eden, called Israel, releasing all peoples everywhere from the heaviness of war, mistrust and hate in their own country. This is the reason Jesus had to be of the bloodline of Abraham, not only King David, as Abraham was the father to both Isaac and Ishmael. Jesus had the bloodline to unite them, thereby initiating healing for the entire world. His purpose, which he was not permitted to accomplish, was to establish a kingdom with a different character, nature and message. This message was to understand love. The ancient Jews were so focused on being liberated from Roman captivity that they did not see how they were being held captive by their own sadness and captive mentality. The sages of the time felt that if Jesus was the true Messiah, (which means “anointed one”) the 1,000 years of peace would have begun immediately.

⁴⁷Matt 17:3-4.

The peoples of all religious faith are awaiting a savior. A few examples include the Christians awaiting the literal return of Jesus. The Buddhists await the coming of Maitreya and the Jews remain expectant for their Messiah. The Soul of every person on this planet is now quivering with enormous anticipation as we all inwardly “know” that a Great Soul is approaching very close to us and will make His or Her appearance geographically at the only place on Earth where all of the energies of Eden most definitely resonate. That place is Jerusalem. Additionally, very close to Israel is the Great Pyramid and the Sphinx, two totally Atlantean structures that are even now releasing their great secrets, held for many thousands of years.

THE INNER EARTH TUNNELS AND ISRAEL

In a preceding chapter, we spoke concerning the tunnel system that laces our globe, connecting important centers. At this juncture, it may be of interest to share additional information on these tunnels that contribute to the connection with Israel.

As the ancients travels these tunnels, pyramid shaped buildings were rooted into the landscape, connecting people globally. This is why we find, periodically, similar artwork, customs and religious beliefs throughout the ancient world. While entrances and exits to these ancient structures are still guarded, selected Souls are permitted to use the tunnels for specific reasons and are sworn to secrecy. The Atlanteans, knowing of the tremendous geological energy flowing from what we now call the Middle East, positioned the Great Pyramid and Sphinx at the very center of the land masses of the future! Jesus had knowledge of this secret information and, as part of the so called “eighteen missing years” in His life, it is written in Israel’s Book of Life that He traveled on many occasions to Egypt, as the closest entrance to the main tunnels were under the Great Pyramid. In this manner, He was able to easily travel to extremely secret places throughout the world, via the tunnel system. Before He could begin the destiny for which He was born at the age of thirty, He had to study and master all that the secret schools⁴⁸ around the planet taught. As He had taught the rabbis at an early age, so too did the tradition continue, for in each of these sacred and secret schools His arrival was awaited with great awe, anticipation and respect for they were to be the recipient of His teachings of love.

THE REASON FOR THE MIDDLE EASTERN WARS

The entire land of Israel was absolutely given, as a gift from G-d, to the Hebrew nation. However, their Arab brethren feel they too have a Divine Right to the same geographical area of land. Each feels that the hatred of thousands of years of war are preferable communication tools than the sanity of kindness, patience, forbearance and love. They are fighting over the entrance to Eden! Eden is in another dimension and is directly above Jerusalem, where the most prevalent fighting is centered. Additionally, the Ark of the Covenant is also, as stated in this chapter, in another and higher dimension, also in Jerusalem. Both Eden and the Ark of the Covenant will not be entered into or found until there is perfect peace on our planet. Eden is tremendously guarded by a great Cherubim angel and a flaming sword that turns in all directions, guarding not only the entrance but to the Tree of Life itself.⁴⁹ Instinctively, the Hebrew people know that their Holy Ark will be returned to them and their responsibility as the Teachers to humanity will then be realized. They will complete their journey as they work,

⁴⁸These secret schools were also called “Mystery Schools” and were positioned around the planet, teaching the Truth of the great Universal Laws to men and women who were seekers of that Truth. They became “secret” when oppressive governments began to search for and kill these great teachers. The knowledge and wisdom taught therefore went underground.

⁴⁹Genesis 3:24

with their Messiah, to teach Truth. The tunnels may become opened again so that humanity will not know any borders or passports. There will be no need of borders as we will truly become a human family, each with our own nationalities, but united as a human race, learning to love and to listen to one another.

G-D'S MESSAGE

G-d will say, one final time to us, "My beloved children, I have given you great saviors with My message of Universal Laws and unconditional love throughout time. You have rejected the message and the messengers. I will send one more of my Children to deliver the same message. Will you accept ANY of My children? If you do, once again Eden shall open to you, at the exact place on Earth where My Hand of protection was anciently placed.⁵⁰ Once more you shall see a lush, verdant land, overflowing with food and shade for all life. Your desert conditions mirror the dryness of your soul because you have forgotten many of My Love and Commandments. Eden shall, once again, be on Earth and I shall permit My Ark to see the light of day and a new covenant of LOVE shall be made with you."

G-d is awaiting our answer. Israel has been under the protection of G-d for thousands of years. That protection will never be lifted. The moment for our answer to the question is here, now. Will we open our hearts to the Love of G-d?

Israel does not need to experience any level of destruction. She can experience a peace that is born of self love and brotherly/sisterly love for all of her neighbors. Israel has the Covenant with G-d. The messages from the Old Testament teachers and prophets have been read by Jews for thousands of years. Additionally, messages given by the reincarnated Adam/Joshua/Jesus of loving one another has been with us for the same amount of time. Can Truth be so very simple?

It will take more courage to love than it does to go to war. When "The Book of Love" is found and finally opened, the first words we will be permitted to read will tell us that G-d is One, without a second. The second concept will be that G-d is total, pure and unconditional love and this love has always been available to us. Few have asked for G-d's Love. Where are the leaders now who will have the courage to proclaim Love for the people to follow?

⁵⁰ "Every place that the sole of your foot shall tread upon, that have I given unto you, as I said unto Moses. From the wilderness and this Lebanon even unto the great River Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites, and unto the Great Sea towards the going down of the sun, shall be your coast. There shall not be any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life; as I was with Moses, so I will be with thee; I will not fail thee now or forsake thee. Be strong and of good courage, for unto this people shalt thou divide for an inheritance the land, which I swore unto their fathers and give them." Joshua 1:3-6

AN OLD HASSIDIC⁵¹ STORY
“The Loneliness of Man”
An old Hassidic story

“When we are alone, the Light is dimmer, very much like the coals of a dying fire. When the embers are pushed together, the fire grows because of the union of all of the embers. Human beings become stronger when they bring their Light together.”

“If a man dies, shall he live again?
All the days of my hard service I
will wait, until my change comes.”

Job 14:14

51 Orthodox Jews in Eastern Europe were often called “Hassidic.” They were and still are great scholars and spiritual mystics and strive for a great level of personal joy in their lives, despite the sadness at the hands of oppressive governments.

Scroll XIV

Egypt

“Salaam Alekum” is the greeting given in Aramaic. The English translation is “G-d be with you.” At the heart of those who practice the religion of Islam, the core believe is that Allah, (G-d), bestows blessings upon the faithful of the religion with mercy, kindness and love. Sadly, in the wake of recent terrorism around the world as well as in America, not every follower has this core belief. As the advent of the Islamic religion is within the last six hundred years, we will be focusing on the connection between the ancient Egyptians and ancient Israelites prior to Islam within the Akashic Records.

KHEM

The geological land mass now called Israel and Egypt was considerably different many millions of years ago when the Earth was formed and life manifested. This land was called “Khem” and is now called Egypt. Khem was a main colony of Atlantis and was a place of great beauty. Many Atlanteans went to Khem for holidays. Atlantis, anciently called “Etar⁵²” was formed in what is now the Atlantic basin. Ettalonia⁵³ was later to be called “Mu,” which occupied a significant portion of what is now the Pacific Ocean. With this in mind, one might ask the question, “When the first humans were asked to leave the Edenic consciousness, where were they directed to make their new home?”

THE ANSWER

The answer to this question is simple. The land to the West of Eden became known as “Khem” to the Atlanteans. Khem was a bountiful, fertile and green land, able to supply food support for the new humanity on Earth. Within The Akashic Records we find that this new family was not only composed of a first couple, Adam and Eve. This couple brought with them other children, including two sets of twins. Cain and his twin sister journeyed with Abel and his twin sister. It is with these two sets of twins that the seeds of discontent came forth into the world, thus providing a part of the base of continuing conflict in the Middle East, that has existed to this day. Cain’s twin sister and Cain were several years older than Abel and his twin sister. Cain’s sister was born first and, several minutes later, Cain struggled forth with an angry cry. This anger flowed forward as he grew older as he could never be the first born child. His sister would always have that honor. Actually, he resented being a twin, having to share a birthright. Additionally, his sister was exceedingly beautiful of face and form. As they grew older, Cain’s love for his sister became deeper and he desired to mate with her. Their parents, seeing that both sets of twins needed to be more on their own, decided that brothers should marry sisters. They told Abel that he was to take Cain’s sister as his wife and Cain was to have Abel’s sister. This arrangement was not satisfactory to Cain as he demanded his twin to be his wife. Abel was obedient and would have married either sister.

Cain, as the older and physically stronger brother, tried consistently to dominate Abel. He was jealous of what he perceived as his parent’s loving Abel more than himself. His anger swelled over the years and hatred grew for Abel to the point of murderous intent. The first murder recorded in The Bible shattered the peace of the first

⁵²Etar was later renamed “Atlantis.”

⁵³Ettalona was later renamed “Mu.” Many have called this continent in the Pacific “Lemuria.” Both are the same, as we call the United States of America just “America.”

family and, consequently, of all humanity.

THE TREE OF LIFE

All knowledge was given to Adam and Eve by G-d when in Eden. Eating from the Tree of Life⁵⁴ would have sustained not only the first family, but for all humanity, existence in human form with perfect peace with the learning and grown commensurate with perfect peace. This higher form of embodiment had to be consistently earned from generation to generation and incarnation to incarnation. Would there have been physical death in an Edenic consciousness? It is most probable as there would be physical birth. However, as there would be no pain in birth, there would not be pain or suffering with death as death would have been more of a “translation” into a higher form of life to return again to Eden to continue growth in a young body.

As pain and suffering now became the manner in which learning and growth were to be brought into human life, it is written in The Bible that a third son was born from Adam and Eve. His name was Seth.⁵⁵ He was not a twin. Seth was very noble, just and an intently spiritual child. As he grew into manhood, his spirituality intensified with great inner understanding gleaned from his parents in their studies with the wisdom and knowledge from The Tree of Life. This concept of a “tree” is also used as a metaphor, as its roots always seek the waters of wisdom and its branches climb to the Heaven Worlds.⁵⁶ Seth was not a man given to growing and harvesting grain for bread. All the children of Adam and Eve had access to the Tree of Life as their inheritance was as divine children of The One G-d. Understanding “life” was to comprehend the deepest mysteries as well as the most common concepts of day-to-day living.

HOW ABEL WAS KILLED

As all loving, caring parents seek to give their children every opportunity to learn the tools for survival in the world as well as teaching a set of ethical laws of conduct that are in harmony with spiritual principles, so too did G-d give the Truth of Life in the Tree of Life. As G-d directly taught the first couple in a direct manner as well as through Angelic instruction, so did they teach their sons and daughters Truth. All the children responded with graciousness, except Cain. Because Cain was not permitted to marry his twin sister, anger was conceived within his heart. Truth can be distorted easily with anger and frustration. Through the power of the spoken word hurled verbally at Abel, the atomic structure that held Abel’s body together was shattered and Abel was killed.⁵⁷ Sound can be used creatively or destructively. Cain used it to kill. The anger of Cain was tempered by the love of G-d, flowing upon him as a healing balm as he was distraught by his deed. As a result of the deed and as the first

⁵⁴Gen. 2:9; Gen. 3:22, 24.

⁵⁵Gen. 4:25. Seth was also the father of Enosh and lived to 912 years. Prior to the historic flood that took Atlantis down, it was normal for humans to live many hundreds of years.

⁵⁶While it is tempting to include in this chapter a nice amount of information on the Tree of Life as well as the Tree of Knowledge, both of which are entirely within the realm of Kaballah, I would be off of the subject of the Akashic Records of Egypt.

⁵⁷How can a spoken word destroy? The power of sound is potent! Sound came before Light in the creative process. (See Gen. 1-3, “And G-d said Let there be Light!” Also see John 1:1, “In the beginning was The Word, and The Word was with G-d, and The Word was G-d.” Sound is THE primal creative force. LIGHT is the child of sound. Using The Word in its most creative sense has brought forth dimensions, universes and all sentient life, including humanity. The Word heals, comforts and teaches those who enter the discipline of the Tree of Life, using the abundant knowledge of The Word to receive and convey the Truth revealed to Moses on Mt. Sinai. This Truth was what would be called The Torah (The Five Books of Moses). Jesus uses The Word in many applications, foremost of which was His mastery of healing energies. He gave. The recipient received. Transmission and receiving...this is the essence of how G-d teaches us. It is pure Kaballah.

application of Karma upon humankind with murder, Cain was “marked” by The Name of G-d upon his forehead so that, in his wanderings in that *and every future lifetime*, no harm would come to him. Cain understood and deeply regretted his misuse of The Word. However, his Karma was enormous because of the murder. Why?

Cain destroyed a portion of a bloodline that was to connect ALL humankind. Throughout the millennia, Cain incarnated into families with very specific bloodlines that were held sacred. In the Old Testament, great detail is given to bloodlines with all of the “begats!” This bloodline is further detailed as we come into the New Testament with information concerning Jesus’ bloodline through *both* Mary and Joseph. Jesus had to have a very specific bloodline in order to ratify the prophecies of the Old Testament Prophets.

THE CONNECTION BETWEEN CAIN AND KHEM

Cain lived many hundreds of years on Earth in his first incarnation. Cain became one of the first Priest Kings of Atlantis with specific responsibilities, not only to govern wisely, but to be a fine teacher of Truth to his people. Essentially, to inwardly partake of The Tree of Life and to *verbally* give that wisdom to his people was quite a responsibility. In that way, the Karma of the misuse of The Word began to be modified. Another lifetime brought him into Khem. From that life forward the *great mission of his Soul was to bring forth the Truth of the ethical and harmonious use of The Word in all aspects of life.* Additionally, he had, as a mandate, to make sure that the bloodline of Adam reached the bloodline of *He who was to be The Christ.* This is one of the main reasons of the names of all the generations from Adam listed in the Old Testament! The bloodline of The Christ had to be verified.

Cain reincarnated in Khem around 11,000 B.C. to assist in the building of the Great Pyramid and the Sphinx. Although he was not the main architect, his innate knowledge of the power of The Word assisted in the levitation of the massive blocks to be properly fitted into place without the strain of human muscle. One of the main reasons why Egypt is so tremendously important today is the connection it has with Atlantis as one of that continent’s most venerable colonies. As the colony called Khem began to attract thousands of Atlantean immigrants before Atlantis submerged, many of the greatest teachers and scientists established their homes on this lush geographical area. Small versions of the Temple Beautiful healing center and the Temple of Wisdom educational center were established in Khem prior to the sinking of Atlantis. The level of civilization accomplished by the Atlanteans transferred over to Khem and therefore, at the time of the sinking of Atlantis, a high level of living conditions had already been established in Atlantis’ foremost colony. The sinking of Atlantis caused a tremendous amount of land to be shifted as well as many changes in weather patterns.

Land masses shifted, sunk and some land appeared above water that had not seen the light of day prior to that time. Over a relatively short amount of time, the lush, verdant and rich environment of Khem became arid because of the lack of rain. Generations passed and rich soil became sand. The remnant of Khem’s first residents had far memories of their true Atlantean heritage. In other parts of the world, residents of what is now called North, Central and South America also retain the memory of their true ancestors being from the direction of what is now the Atlantic Ocean. Often, during the Pharonic dynasties, Cain incarnated and came into the great royal houses, expressing his desire to become a Priest instead of working with the governing of Egypt. The Priests of Ra definitely had, within their innermost occult knowledge, the understanding of Primal Sound. The science of Primal Sound, in conjunction with the directed power of thought, produced healing....levitated objects....as well as manifested matter directly from the ethers. All during this time, *Cain’s responsibility was to try to keep as many of the bloodlines from Adam forward as pure as possible.*

WHY DID CAIN HAVE TO DO THIS IN EGYPT?

The reason for this effort was because his father, Adam, was also within the reincarnational process, perfecting his Soul! We find in our Bible that there are numerous pages designating genealogies of bloodlines flowing from Adam and Eve. As stated, the importance of these genealogies cannot be over estimated in importance. Why? Adam was to incarnate, to grow and to learn as a wanderer from the Garden of Eden. He had to incorporate every thought, word and deed taught to him in the Garden through the Tree of Life as well as from Angelic teaching in the Garden. The first Child of G-d was also to be the great Teacher of the Tree of Life when He reincarnated as Jesus, also called "The Son of G-d," just as Adam was also "The Son of G-d."

Cain's responsibility was to absolutely make sure that the blood of his father, Adam, made the connection to Jesus. Both Adam and Jesus were the same Soul. Cain's redemption would have been complete if Jesus had completed the Divine Plan of total unity between all peoples.

This would have been accomplished with the bridging of the ancient sons of Abraham, from children of Isaac (the Hebrews) and Ishmael (the Arabs) have descended, into one family! This unification would include the worship of The One G-d through the deep comprehension of the knowledge of the Tree of Life. Who else but G-d's first student, Adam, could teach The Truth as the expected Messiah? This connection was to have been completed in the land we now know as Egypt.

As indicated in the Chapter on Israel, Jesus wrote an elegantly simple book which He titled, "The Book of Love." The information within this Book essentially mirrored the great occult knowledge of Truth taught to Him in his first incarnation on Earth as Adam in the Garden of Eden. Adam, as Jesus, had to unite the ancient sons of Abraham with G-d's Laws that were built upon the Law of Love. Jesus was never given the opportunity to complete the mission. This is why peoples all over the world are praying for and expecting a Son of G-d, a Messiah, to come forth and heal the wounds of tens of thousands of years.

EXPECTATIONS

Egypt represents bondage and what was taken from them, to the Hebrews. Israel represents a stolen heritage to the Egyptians. Both peoples are completely related to each other, not only by the bloodline of Abraham, but further backward in time to the Adamic family. Cain, in his reincarnational pattern, has tried to unite these two families, not only through his teachings, but through keeping the bloodline of Adam alive.⁵⁸ Both Judaism and Islam are patriarchal religions and fully expect that the next Christ Messiah will be a man.

A QUESTION...

What happens, when the Curtain of Time is drawn back and we hear the thrilling voice of G-d within our Soul, asking us the question, "My children, will you accept *any of My children* that I send to you as your Messiah? You have not treated those whom I have sent to you, over the course of this planet's history, with kindness and respect. You have killed them and tried to bury their message." All humanity shouts, "Yes, G-d! *We will* accept whomever You send to us! We need Your Word to be given to us again!"

Then, as the curtain is opened, there stands the next Savior.....*a woman!* What if this Messiah (meaning "Anointed One") is a woman of color? Would we accept Her? *We did* say, did we not, that we would accept

⁵⁸This bloodline is currently found through several of the royal houses of Europe as well as in the Middle East and Israel.

any of G-d's Children?

*The bloodline will most certainly be within her veins, flowing backward in time to Adam. Cain's mission will have been completed and Egypt will again blossom as it did in the distant past as Khem. No longer a desert, Khem will flourish, not only literally with verdant and lush land, it will come forth out of the darkness into the Light and it's people will embrace "The Book of Love" with the other half of their family, the Hebrews. They will allow their current philosophies and religion to flow from them as they embrace The Truth within "The Book of Love." Then, the great female Messiah, with motherly nurturing, will again teach from this Book, from the very place, Jerusalem, where Adam began. The land of Egypt will unite with the land of Israel as *one land*, united by Love to teach Love. Is there a leader to see this vision?*

“Teach me to hold Thy Face in the mirror of my stillness within.”

Paramahansa Yogananda

“Everything that happens and everything that befalls us has a meaning, but it is often difficult to recognize it. Also, in the Book of Life, every page has two sides. We human beings fill the upper side with our plans, hopes and wishes. But Providence writes on the other side and what it ordains is seldom our goal.”

Nisami
Ancient Persian Sage

Thousands upon thousands of rivers flow into the sea, but the sea is never full. And, if a man could turn stone into gold, still would his heart never be contented.”

Chinese Wisdom

Scroll XV

Shambhala, Maldek and Yuga

Inspired mystics in ages past have preserved the legends of Shambhala. Pronunciation of the name alone quivers the Soul of Ancient Ones, whether incarnated on Earth or on the higher spheres of consciousness. Nicholas Roerich⁵⁹ was a fascinating man. In his numerous travels within the high mountains of Asia and Tibet he sought the elders of each community for their stories of Shambhala and its ruler, Rigden-Jyepo.⁶⁰ As different legends have been told by many diverse people, it is often a challenge to discern the Truth from the myth. The main reason for including information on Shambhala on a book concerning the Akashic Records, is that Shambhala has absolutely been a part of the history of Earth. It is a real place, however it has never been in our third dimensional reality. The information provided here, as with the knowledge presented on Atlantis and Mu in prior chapters, is given to enlighten the reader on the generalities of the subject. From my point of view, as a reader of the Akashic Records, many volumes could be written on these three civilizations! I desire to assist in your comprehension of the vastness of Earth's history, anciently and on modern day levels. While it's not possible to take you, for example, to Atlantis, Mu or Shambhala, each of you reading my words may have a quiver in your Soul as a point of contact with these ancient civilizations. Possibly a precious handful may recognize within your Soul's memory a "spark" that will connect you with the most hidden of all places, Shambhala and its ruler, Ridgen-Jyepo.

MALDEK, SHAMBHALA AND YUGA...CONNECTIONS

Millions of years ago, in the area we now call the Gobi Desert in the Middle East, thriving cities existed. These cities predated Atlantis and Mu! As indicated in previous chapters, Etar was the first name of Atlantis and Ettalonia was the first name of Mu. War, hunger and diseases were virtually unknown on Ettalonia as the people were more agrarian. Animal protein was not consumed. The people of Etar, on the other hand, had the civilization changed quickly by the unexpected visitation of spacecraft from people from a planet that had destroyed itself in our solar system. These space brethren sought to find safe shelter on Earth. Their planet, destroyed by the misuse of atomic power, was called "Maldek." It's greatest continent was also called "Atlantis." The people of Maldek developed a high level of technological skill, equal to our own current technology. They created atomic and nuclear energy and, in their arrogance, misused it.

⁵⁹A brilliant writer, artist, visionary, educator and philosopher writing in the early decades of the 20th century, Roerich traveled extensively in Tibet and central Asia. His humanitarian work earned him a nomination for the Nobel Peace Prize. The work, deemed outstanding, as an artist, contained a great deal of his mystical philosophy in more than 7,000 paintings. His greatest research centered on a hunger for information on Shambhala. The reader is directed to several fine books for additional clarity on his life, art and his search for Shambhala. Consider: Shambhala: In Search of the New Era by Nicholas Roerich, published by Inner Traditions, International, Rochester, Vt., 1990 as well as Nicholas Roerich, the Life and Art of a Russian Master, by Jacqueline Decter, published by Park Street Press, 1989.

⁶⁰Rigden-Jyepo, called "The King of the World" by Tibetan Buddhists, is one of the immortals of Earth. This is to say that he has lived in one body for an enormous amount of time. Those few who have claimed to have seen him, have spoken of a very youthful man in appearance with dignified mannerisms. His power to oversee the affairs of Earth also are a claim of those who believe in this man. It is, however, Rigden-Jyepo's voice that most experience. It is a voice that can, it is said, cause a rose to grow in the winter's snow! The song that is sung by him can bring Spiritual Bliss to the heart of the Seeker of Truth. It is also a tradition in Tibet that, "When The King of the World speaks, all birds and animals stop in their path and, in perfect silence, listen to his voice." Shambhala is his home. On an interesting note, he is also called "The Shepherd King." This is one of the numerous legends about the mysteries of Shambhala. Sometimes, legends have more truth than fiction.

In every civilization there are good scientists who seek only to assist humanity to succeed and advance forward and upward on their spiritual path, which includes all areas of science and health. Since the knowledge and technology of space travel had been developed, many of Maldek's scientists and their families escaped successfully to Earth prior to the destruction of their planet by those scientists with greed and power in their heart. Within weeks of alighting on Earth, an enormous explosion was heard and seen in the heavens. Maldek ceased to exist. That explosion not only took Maldek out of existence, it also disturbed the rotation of other planets in our solar system. The orbits of the existing planets were also disturbed as Maldek had a specific place in the order of the planets around the sun. The practice of "non-interference" has been anciently observed and practiced by those of other planets in relation to all human life forms everywhere. This willful destruction, by the negative scientists of an entire planet, affected the Free Will of all planetary beings. As a result of these effects, it was decided at the highest Planetary Councils, that never again would humans be permitted to destroy themselves as well as their entire planet. Willful destruction of a planet would never be tolerated as one violent act touches everyone, everywhere. When the people of Maldek settled on Etar, they began to teach the Etarians great knowledge and, once more, high technological innovations in all areas of living began to spring forth. Etar was renamed "Atlantis," the same name as the continent from which the new comers to earth had fled while on Maldek.

SHAMBHALA AND THE YUGA CIVILIZATION

Shambhala's connection with many extinct continents and cultures is simple. This has always been an inter-dimensional city of teachers of Light, coming forth whenever humanity has greatly needed that Light. Additionally, the lesser known and more masterful civilization of the Yuga peoples⁶¹ sent out wise and masterful emissaries to the peoples of Earth. They were, truly, a nation of evolved Souls who were master teachers. One might say that they were Christ-like or Buddha-like men and women who traveled throughout the known world, teaching the Universal Laws to all who would listen and apply these Laws to their lives. These great teachers were themselves the chelas⁶² of the masters of Shambhala. For several thousand years these Souls brought their philosophy, healing techniques and methods of government to the nations who asked for this knowledge. As time continued forward, sadly, several of these civilizations who were recipients of this knowledge, used it against the people of Yuga, eventually conquering this passive civilization. The people of Yuga did not believe in war, greed or negativity of any kind. What they did not teach was the application of the knowledge into the higher spiritual qualities of wisdom. The Yuga civilization was at sea level, where Tibet is today. Even now, marine life fossils are routinely found in Tibet.

In the Akashic Records of Yuga, it is written that the masters of Yuga could have, with their advanced mind power alone, conquered all those who came against them. These Souls knew that all they had to do was to reflect the negative thoughts of war and greed back to the advancing conquerors. The Yugas, while standing still, could have been victorious. However, these Souls never defended themselves. They felt there was nothing to defend as, in their point of view, "What could be taken from them that could not be instantly regenerated in a moment?" If their students had to defend themselves, their lessons still needed to be taught in the most passively instructive manner possible. Many of the Yugas passed from their mortal bodies when their civilization was

⁶¹The Yuga people were also called the people of "Yu" (pronounced "Yuh") by other civilizations existing at the same time and who had contact with the Yuga.

⁶²"Chela" is an ancient word, used today in India, to denote a student who studies spiritual disciplines.

conquered. The majority went into the next dimension to serve The One G-d and many, but not all, reside today, thousands and thousands of years later, in Shambhala. They have been instrumental in the spiritual guidance of the peoples of earth, especially through our religious, educational and political leaders. Divine ideas, for the upliftment of humanity in every area of life, are sent forth into all levels of etheric substance. It is a Truth that “Like attracts like,” and indeed this is one of the great Universal Laws.⁶³

For example, those in leadership positions in politics, often focus their thoughts in prayer and meditation for the good of their people and nation. When leaders tune into the ethers, they connect into ancient and positive Divine ideas of leadership. All Divine ideas, coming directly from The One Source of All, G-d, are often amplified and focused by masters embodied in Shambhala. When a Divine idea is needed by a human on the Earth plane, the desire for that Divine idea attracts the energy and greatness is born! Remember, there is nothing new in the universe. *Everything that is now in existence, in thought, word, deed and experience, has already been created and has had its genesis in a prior existence in Time and Space, somewhere.*

Similarly, a great musician can hear what can be called “The Music of the Spheres.” In many ways, this comes from the higher levels of Divine ideas. A fascinating example of this “tuning into the music of the spheres and of Shambhala” is the great and masterful musical compositions of Beethoven. Even when deaf, Beethoven “heard” an entire symphony in his head and all he said he had to do was to write it down as he “heard” it! He received the Divine idea and was able to use it as a “key” to unlock the musical current from Shambhala. Beethoven “heard the call” to come into this realm, as do other Souls who hear the “eternal song” in their personal arena of life.

Shambhala is open to those who are pure of heart and Soul and who, in searching for this realm, as did Nicholas Roerich, receive the Inner “call” to approach and to enter into another dimension. As open as Shambhala is to those with a loving heart, it is absolutely closed to those who seek to violate or to approach the high frequency of Shambhala when not “called.” There is a barrier of “Holy Fire” that protects entrance to many of the Inner Realms, including Shambhala, from those who may try to push their way, uninvited. As explained earlier, Shambhala is not on our third dimension. To be “invited” is to have a guide come to you who will come across the portals into our dimension. This is your escort who will take you safely to Shambhala, either in your physical body, astral or etheric body.⁶⁴ On extremely rare occasions, a person in their physical body has entered Shambhala, only after adjustments were made to their body’s molecular structure. It is important to note at this juncture the following information. In ages past, precious few souls have received the “call” to enter Shambhala in their physical, astral or etheric body. In each and every case, Shambhala has always sent out an emissary that travels to the aspirant to prepare them for this journey. This emissary is an

⁶³“Like attracts like” means that those of like mind in thinking and action attract themselves to others who think and act in a similar way. Angry, frustrated and ill tempered people tend to become extremely uncomfortable and often hostile in the company of calm, peaceful and loving Souls as it places a mirror to their toxic thoughts, words and actions.

⁶⁴We have seven bodies. Our physical body is the one body we recognize as “ourselves.” The ASTRAL BODY looks exactly like our physical body and can be projected out of our physical body to any geographical point on or in our planet. This duplicate of our physical body can walk through matter as well as projected by our thought process to another geographical point in seconds. The ETHERIC BODY can be projected into other dimensions and is connected to a shimmering cord originating at the physical body. Projection of the ETHERIC BODY should be with caution and under supervision, as the cord can be severed, resulting in death. Numerous books have been written on our seven bodies. I’ve only given the most general definitions of two of these bodies for the purpose of this book

authorized representative of the Inner Monasteries or Lodges, located at various geographical locations on the planet, usually near the inner earth tunnel system. His countenance of Light is your passport to these sacred places. This emissary may project his or her actual physical form or astral body to the aspirant, directly from Shambhala. When this happens, the aspirant must be ready to travel immediately.

This “call” is always preceded by a pure and fervent desire to learn from the Masters of Shambhala. The student must be willing to understand the discipline of the loving and spiritual practices within this ancient vibratory place of consciousness. In the language of Shambhala, this “call” of going into its civilization is called “the Kalagiva.” Its translation means “Eternal time.” The “Kalagiva” is usually put out upon the ethers as a song or a melody. The aspirant is “called” by this song, the “Kalagiva.” It is written that the doors of Shambhala are open to those few who hear the song. My friends, do not venture into areas of the world where you think Shambhala is existing. You will not find it. Shambhala finds you and brings you into her gates when you are found worthy.

SHANGRALA AND SHAMBHALA

When we speak of Shambhala, we often hear the whispers of the legendary world of Shangrala and often these two civilizations are thought of as one and the same. This is not true. Shambhala is a consciousness outside of our concept of Time. It is eternal and is presided over by Rigden Jyepo. Shangrala’s location is described as “beyond the borders of Tibet.” Souls who are “called” to enter Shangrala quite literally “hear” bells ringing. These are the bells that guide them to the one and only entrance to this singular place on our planet where there is complete peace. Bells bring the searcher into Shangrala. Another way that the seeker gains entrance into this holy place is by being summoned by the Masters who, in turn, send a “Gatekeeper” to guide the seeker into Shangrala.⁶⁵

The same is true when we are inwardly “called” to study the Ancient Wisdom Teachings through other vehicles presided over by masterly Souls. These vehicles may be in the form of physical plane schools or individual spiritual teachers to whom we are guided in our hunger of knowledge and wisdom. A good, G-d centered teacher will not only teach you Truth. This teacher will understand your level of comprehension and will also give you the correct tools necessary to apply the information learned, thus turning this education into loving wisdom. The teacher will not solve your problems for you. They can, if asked, supply you with tools that are absolutely centered with the anointing of G-d.

DEFINITION OF A MASTER SOUL

Masters can and often are known to cross over into other dimensions of Time and space when they no longer are needed here on this third dimension. By definition, they have conquered all of the lessons that a third dimensional planet can teach as a “schoolroom of life.” These lessons include the understanding and mastering of....unconditional love; patience; kindness; forbearance; temperance; spiritual discrimination; proper government; tolerance; practicing the silence of meditation; the transmutation of all personal Karmic debts; the ability to

⁶⁵A “Gatekeeper” can definitely be a physical, flesh and blood person living on Earth who has been given the knowledge of how to walk across into the Fourth Dimension. In the Akashic Records of these Souls, it is found that they have been “Gatekeepers” in several other lives and have a very peculiar frequency within their body. Often, they have unusual blood, with high properties of potassium or other elements. They are also a challenge to diagnose when they are ill. Their electrochemical make up is “alien” to medical science and it is often treated successfully with Chinese medicine. Acupuncture and Chinese herbs are often the only way to bring balance into their body so they can enjoy good health. “Gatekeepers” are trained in several places. Usually these areas include Tibet, India, Japan and Egypt and are accessible by the inner earth tunnel system. As with Shambhala, one waits to be called with the “calling of the bells.”

materialize any material object from the universal ethers and the ability to heal with the mind or with a single touch to void the pain of another sentient being. Their humility is true and rarely will they say, "I am a Master." They are servants to all. I continue to be suspicious of people who claim to be Masters.

INWARD ENERGY

Those of you who have read this far may have begun to feel an "Inward Energy," a movement of Higher Thought churning inside your consciousness. Perhaps you may have the impression that these concepts of ancient civilizations are familiar to you. Even though you are in a physical body, you are still a "traveler" on Earth. As a "traveler" you are tied into the Karma you have brought forward from past lives to complete now. You have had an ongoing desire to learn the Truth concerning the cycle of birth, life, death and rebirth.

SPIRITUAL COUNSELORS

Sadly, the spiritual counselor of the religion you were born into may not have been able to satisfy this hunger as they may not have actively searched for this knowledge. That's OK, as rarely have they searched and yearned for a higher and more complete knowledge. They have been content with the areas of study learned in schools and seminaries. Additionally, numerous members of the clergy are involved with religious practices because, in prior lives, they may have withheld Truth from seekers and now they must give forth information, usually within the same religion they lived in and withheld the knowledge. It has been anciently the same, as rarely has humanity been taught consistent Truth.

WHAT IS THE TRUTH?

The Truth is that we have never needed a person to intercede and connect us with G-d. We certainly have needed teachers and guides, on this and higher levels of consciousness. However, we have always had the mandate to go directly to our Creator to ask questions AND to receive answers. When we understand this Truth, we begin to ask the right questions to truly qualified and G-d centered Souls who have walked the Path directly to G-d. They can show us a way. It may not be our way, but it will be a way that is successful for them and others. They can and should give us positive and G-d centered tools that we can take with us on our Journey. The ancient schools of this planet, called the "Mystery Schools" (covered in another chapter) provided a forum for learning and discussion, combined with "tests" called "initiation rites" that gave entrance into still higher and deeper studies.

Truth is recognized by its fruit. We should always discern if we are being fed "good fruit" which will always be G-d centered, vibrant and radiating with Light!

HIDDEN PLACES

Our beloved planet Earth has always had many hidden and sacred places. The location of these places has anciently been known to a few Souls who have vouchsafed this information in silence. Every continent has these secret and sacred places. Each has been guarded efficiently throughout ages past because of humanity's predisposition for greed, power and the misuse of sacred, holy places and texts. It is only now, in the twenty-first century, that the fiat has gone forth to true Teachers of truth who have incarnated on Earth, yet one more time, to give forth all sacred information.

The Seventh Seal of the Book of Revelations in The Bible has been opened. No longer is sacred information held

only for those who have passed initiations to prove their worthiness. Many who are reading these words are outstanding teachers of Truth who have taken this one last incarnation on Earth to teach Truth in its abundant formats. You have minor levels of Karma to work out which are usually in the areas of loving yourself and allowing yourself to be loved fully and completely by a loving lifetime mate. In ages past you are incarnated into great civilizations and have sincerely attempted to bring your knowledge and wisdom to the humans on Earth.

With great sadness in your heart, you were left unfulfilled, as often your fine Gifts given to you by G-d were not accepted, wanted or even needed! Your Soul may have a considerable chasm within it that has remained unfulfilled as your Soul felt it had failed on its mission.

You have not failed!

How could you have given your knowledge and wisdom to those who did not want to improve their lives? If they took what you had to teach, it was misused for the advancement of power and greed. The information given herein concerning Etar/Atlantis, Ettalonia/Mu as well as Shambhala and Shangralla and the great Yuga civilizations are a part of your history here on Earth.

A portion of your Akashic Records has been accessed...and perhaps you are feeling it as you read this book. Remember, you have the right to again re-remember all of the concepts, knowledge and vocational information you have truly mastered in prior lives.⁶⁶ Plato has brilliantly said, "All knowledge is remembering." He was correct! When we experience successive embodiments in similar vocations, we bring with us excellent levels of attainment and are often called "a genius" early in life in our discipline. We pick up the "Golden Thread" of knowledge and understanding from life to life, in similar areas of education and vocation, using these strengths as tools to assist us in the areas that we are not as knowledgeable and need to be strengthened.

Many of you may be the chelas of The Ancient Ones who have come again to teach what has been held sacred for thousands and thousands of years. Information never revealed in this totality must now be available to everyone who seeks Truth. Not everyone will believe the Truth. However, it is now available through those of us who have returned. Within each of us is a part of the total sum of that information. Just as my part is to give information on the Akashic Records that has not been written prior to this time as these Records were always sacred and complete knowledge has been known only to a few Souls, your responsibilities for the dispensation of knowledge and wisdom will be shown to you in some manner...soon.

You have anciently served G-d and are now, in this lifetime, completing your service on the schoolroom called Earth. When the times arrives for your physical transition into the Higher Reality of the Deva Chan and beyond into the more sublime dimensions, you will evaluate this lifetime in what is called a "life review." No one judges you. You evaluate yourself. At that moment, you may be requested to serve as a teacher of Light here again on Earth, or perhaps on other planets in this solar system. The learning and teaching is unlimited!

⁶⁶"Mastery," as used here in the remembering process, is defined according to the way that a civilization in which you lived defined mastership for any specific vocation, artistic expression, science, healing technique or philosophy. Therefore, the specific nation and time period's definition of mastership determined the level of mastery you attained. This level of mastery can be increased proportionally when you incarnate in other time periods and nations.

It is for this purpose....to learn, to grow, to heal and to teach Truth....is the purpose for which you have incarnated, once again, on Earth.

At the end of this chapter, I thought it would be of interest to insert information on the great Library of Alexandria, which was an example of an ancient repository that had enormous information concerning ancient cultures, especially on Atlantis.

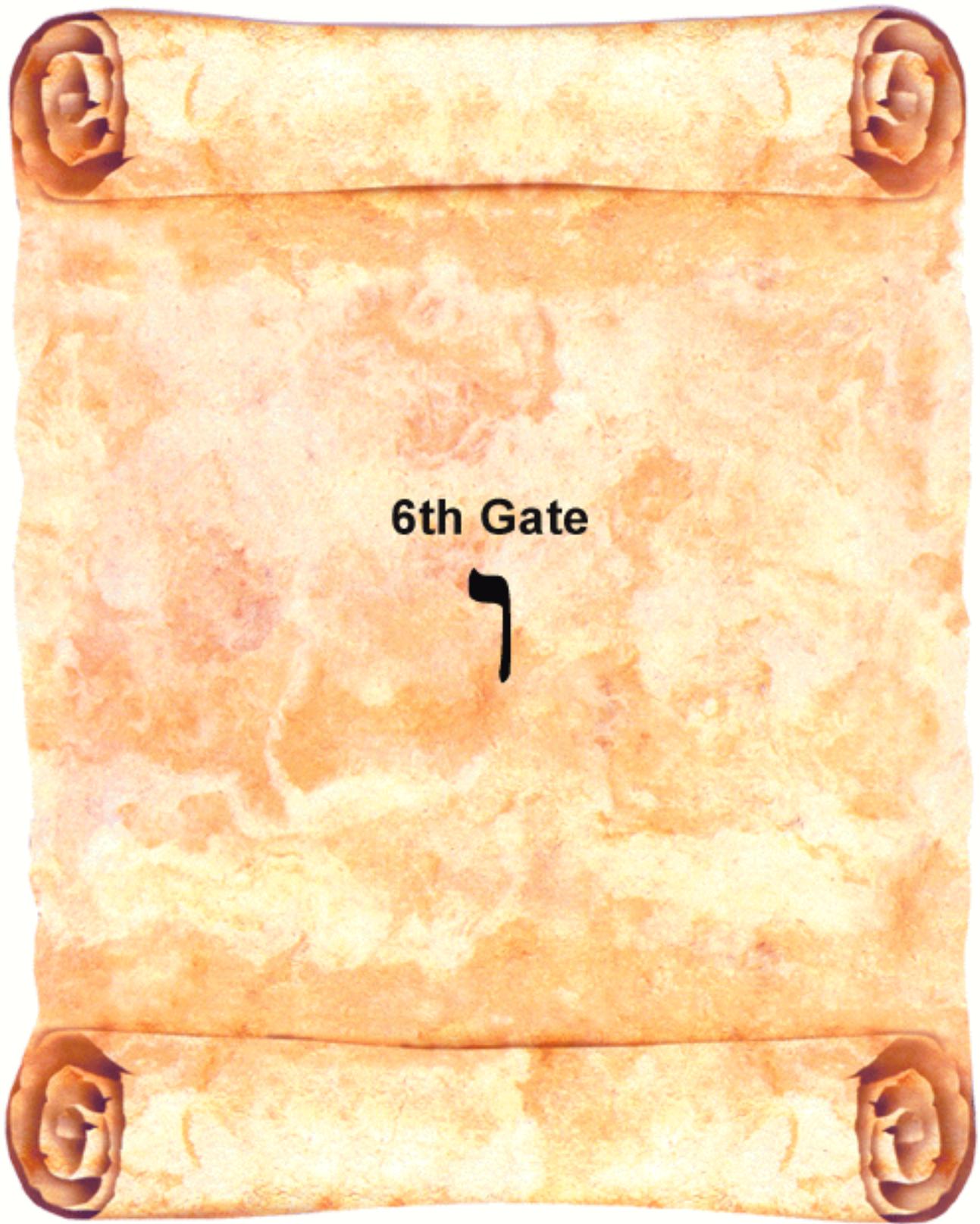
THE LIBRARY OF ALEXANDRIA, EGYPT

An example of this is the great Alexandrian Library in Egypt.⁶⁷ I've had the privilege of "seeing" this Library in the Akashic Records while reading the Scroll or Book of Life of a client. Of course, this Library no longer exists in the physical form, which is tremendously sad as, in addition to housing all of the abundant Greek literature up to and inclusive of that period of time, there was a separate area where so many of the manuscripts from Atlantis were stored! These manuscripts were in the form of solid materials, such as various stones upon which the Atlantean language was chiseled. Several of these "stones" were made of synthetic materials, very thinly "sliced" to look like pages. They were stacked up to look like "books." When I asked my Guide, Astarte, what the materials were, she replied that they were synthetically made gemstones, specifically emeralds, blue sapphire and rubies. Can you picture a thinly sliced, fully transparent sheet of the gemstone emerald, about 1 ½' wide and about 2 ½' long by less than 1/8" thick, with golden writing? They were beautiful. The Greeks knew they were from the sunken continent, however they had not learned to translate the Atlantean language.

⁶⁷The great Library at Alexandria, Egypt was founded by Ptolemy I around 290 B.C. The Greeks reported that it housed more than a half million scrolls and various manuscripts of great importance. It lasted for several centuries. Sadly, it was destroyed in the reign of the Roman Emperor Aurelian late in the 3rd century, A.D.

**“Daily, I examine myself on three points:
Have I failed to be loyal in my work for others?
Have I been false with my friends?
Have I failed to pass on that which I was taught?”**

Tseng Ts’an
Chinese Sage



6th Gate



Scroll XVI

Prophecy

Humankind can be freed from the belief that only five senses determine our world! If we have only five senses, how can we explain inspiration...faith....imagination or the pure thought of the mystic as the universe is brailled for answers to the questions of the heart? We have many senses, foremost of which is the Gift of Prophecy. Our Bible makes it very clear that it is G-d that gives us these Gifts.⁶⁸ We are expected to utilize the benevolence of these Gifts as we seek to master the lessons of every incarnation.

PROPHETS FEELING INADEQUATE

Both the Old and New Testaments of our Bible as well as all of the world's holy scripts are filled with prophecy given by the prophets and prophetesses that gave humanity information in the form of warnings of what may occur in the future if they remain "asleep" to the realities of their questionable behavior. All of the great world religions have had their own seers. Sadly, one important similarity all these clairvoyants had in common was that few of their contemporaries ever really listened to them. Indeed the great cry of lamentation from the heart and Soul of these men and women was "No one is listening!" They walked from the great cities where injustice was prominent with a sense of personal failure that their message was not sufficiently eloquent to be heard.

ATLANTEAN PROPHETS AND PRESENT DAY SITUATIONS

Ancient Atlanteans heard their prophets tell them about the destruction of their great continent for three hundred years prior to the final days of the deluge! In their arrogance, the Atlanteans felt they were immune from destruction because of their great knowledge in many areas of life, especially in scientific pursuits. Knowledge without the spiritual intent and wisdom to create the humility to deal with scientific excellence always leads to Karmic problems, on an individual basis as well as a national basis. The spiritual evolution of the Atlanteans was hundreds of years behind their technology. Our present day civilization is a mirror of the Atlantean civilization at the time of its destruction. We are, again, the reincarnated Atlanteans and many in our civilization around the planet, are working with the same science that brought down the great continent. We are reproducing life with cloning.

Many of us are imbued with the spiritual Gift of Prophecy and we come forward with information that may, if heeded, tone down the earth changes and unusual weather patterns now afflicting earth. Are we speaking clearly to those who will listen? Are WE listening to each other with the courtesy we would reserve only for ourselves?

HOW DOES PROPHECY OCCUR AND HOW DOES THIS AFFECT THE AKASHIC RECORDS?

Is everything predestined to happen or can we change the tides of Time? The answer is simple, however, it will

⁶⁸We find in I Corinthians 12:4-11 a specific passage: "...Now there are diversities of gifts, but the same Spirit, and there are differences of administrations but the same Lord. And there are diversities of operations, but the same G-d which worketh all in all...for to one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom; to another the words of knowledge by the same Spirit. To another faith by the same Spirit; to another gifts of healing by the same Spirit. To another the working of miracles; to another prophecy; to another discerning of Spirits; to another diverse kinds of tongues. But all of these worketh that one and the selfsame Spirit; dividing to every man severally as he will."

take a little time for me to properly explain these answers. In the Book of Life for Earth⁶⁹ there is information that can be accessed by those with telepathic abilities.⁷⁰ They can acquire information concerning any area on Earth in the near, medium and distant future. As the people of Earth are the last of the third dimensional “schools of life” to learn the great Karmic lessons of life in our solar system, the greatest physical, emotional, mental and spiritual tests for us are presented during any given lifetime. Often those tests run concurrently with earth changes and weather deviations.

Are all events that occur on Earth predestined? No. There are, however, a considerable number of events that have an extremely high probability of happening because of causal situations preceding the event. When we study the Universal Laws of Reincarnation and Karma, we learn that every event in our lives is an effect of one or more prior causes. When we consistently only treat the effect, the situation stays with us and begins to deepen in its intensity within our lives as well as the lives of those who live in our towns, cities, states and countries. Fortunately, when we begin to understand the CAUSE OF THE EFFECT we are journeying through, we can treat the cause and thereby begin to neutralize the effects. When all of the effects line up, we can see all of the effects being addressed. The lesson that the Karma was to produce in our life is no longer there and the level of discomfort is greatly reduced.

The above example was on the microcosm level. When a person with the clairvoyant ability to be a prophet or prophetess begins to “see” future events, these events are not chiseled in stone. The events of the past are chiseled. We cannot change the past. *We can only modify our understanding of what has occurred in the past, trying not to repeat old Karma. This is how we learn, from life to life.*⁷¹

The prophet “sees” through a kind of veil, with the event either incomplete or a little hazy. This is because the event has not happened in “real” time here at our third dimensional level. If the prophet would go backwards along the time line from the event they are “seeing,” all of the situations leading up to the event would be seen with

⁶⁹Kindly see the color illustration of Abu Kash Kar walking into the separate room within the Akashic Library for Earth wherein Earth’s Book of Life is kept on the crystal podium.

⁷⁰It is important to note that true prophets and prophetesses have permission to access Earth’s Book of Life at specific levels of completeness. Those with true clairvoyant skills have been prepared many lifetimes for their mission now, in the 20th and 21st centuries. Perhaps they have been clairvoyant in many past lives and now their skills, learned in the past, must be re-remembered for this momentous time in Earth’s history. These prophets may not be permitted into the main portion of the Akashic Library for Earth. However, they may definitely be given permission by Abu Kash Kar to access the large Book of Life for Earth and they may have access to any of the Books of Life from specific countries that line the clear walls of this great room. Permission is granted by Abu Kash Kar on a case by case basis. Each of these prophets has a Guide, as I have my Guide, Astarte, for my readings of the Akashic Records. A Guide helps to interpret what is “read” in the future of a town, city, state, province, country or an entire region of the world. Allow me to emphasize that many people claim to be clairvoyant (sight), clairaudient (hearing) as well as the gift of prophecy. While many exhibit many Gifts of the Spirit, prophecy among these Gifts, it is appropriate to note that, sadly, not everyone truly is spiritual. Indeed one does not have to be spiritual to be psychic! Many lives are ruined by psychics who give prophecy that is false. True clairvoyants, clairaudients and prophets are trying to daily exemplify the “Golden Rule” in their life. Additionally, humility is a profound level of their understanding.

I am aware of other readers using the Akashic Library when I go to prepare for a reading. At other times I have seen researches in the room containing Earth’s Book of Life. The Akashic Library functions as a library, just as we have libraries here on Earth. People in the room with Earth’s Book of Life were being permitted to access Books of Life from nations past and present as well as from individual Books of Life. Their Guides were with them in an assisting capacity. It gives me delight to see this! It is from the Akashic Library that prophecy is received.

⁷¹When we modify our understanding of the past, the prophecies that we “see” in the future can also be modified accordingly.

absolute clarity because those events would have already occurred in “real time.” For example, if a prophet “sees” an earthquake happening in the western part of the United States, the true accuracy would be the prediction of the day the earthquake would occur.⁷²

Let’s continue with our example of high Richter Scale earthquakes in the western part of the United States. It will be heartening for you to know that the major earthquake, that scientists call “the big one,” should have already happened in “real time.” The reason for this delay is Light! The Light sent to the States of California, Oregon, Washington and Alaska (as examples), from people world wide in daily prayer, as well for the well being of the world, has definitely assisted to modify the potential effects of a devastating earthquake.

THE ROLE OF A TRUE PROPHET

It is erroneous to say that the prophets were incorrect. Indeed, they gave us the warning, which is the major role of a true prophet! They say to us, “This event will surely occur if you do not change your ways!” That constitutes the warning. Those who really “hear” the message move into action. They pray for Light to modify the future event. Light is the “great modifier” as it brings understanding into the darkness of ignorance. Some of those who “hear” the message will remove themselves and their family from the dangerous area and relocate. Sadly, if the majority of people choose not to recognize the Truth in the message, continuing in their errant ways, the devastation long ago predicted along the fault lines of the West coast as well as the entire “ring of fire” around the Pacific basin, will indeed occur. Land masses will be separated and fall beneath great depths of water and other land masses will rise as the planet tries to stay in rotational balance.

WRITTEN PROPHECY FOR THE PLANET IF OUR THOUGHTS AND ACTIONS REMAIN VIOLENT AND NEGATIVE

Our entire planet will be effected with tremendous, permanent shifts in weather patterns. We will experience devastating flooding, enormous tidal waves and large bodies of water trying to overload smaller tributaries with excess water. There will be tornadoes and hurricanes out of season as well as large portions of land moving and shifting, carrying all life with the shift. The interdependence of people, linked by good highways for wheeled vehicles, rails for train travel

and hauling goods, as well as runways for air travel, will cease because of the broken land masses. The goods and services we take for granted will not be easily obtained as our infrastructure will have collapsed as our transportation will no longer be operating. We will be forced to depend on each other for every need for the basics of food, clothing and shelter. No longer will the lonely and selfish “me first” attitudes of the past thousands of years be a viable choice for any of us. Barter systems will take the place of money and credit. We will be forced, at first unwillingly and then with joy, to depend upon each other in small, local communities, for our needs. We will learn, at long last, *to work in partnership with courtesy, kindness and brotherly/sisterly love.*

It does not take a prophet to state what I have just written. The events during the past one hundred years have been analyzed by geologists and other scientists interested in Earth’s preservation. When objectively analyzed, especially with the enormous stress placed upon the fault lines of our planet, the effects of these causes are

⁷²Interestingly, numerous events seen within the historical period of an Akashic reading being given are not exactly as one would find in a history book. Additionally, events in “Akashic Time” may not always match with a time period of an event given by a historian or archaeologist. This is especially true in the very ancient world when time is measured by lunar cycles and seasonal changes, long before a time line with “B.C.” (Before Christ) was added to help us to place events in an orderly form.

transparent. While I might sound unrealistic in my next statement, I do believe it to be a Truth.

I believe that if at least three quarters of the world's population prayed daily for G-d's Grace, Truth and Light to transmute what we, as a civilization, have done to our planet by all of our negative thoughts, our hatreds and all of our wars, the tremendous destruction that has been accurately prophesied from extremely ancient seers⁷³ to modern day prophets, would be greatly modified. Our planet would be able to heal the tremendous wounds we have inflicted upon Her. These wounds are not only on a physical level, with physical earth changes and highly unusual weather patterns, but with heavy wars and terrorism now exploding on the planet.

WHAT YOU AND I CAN DO

We can pray for peace...really, really pray daily. I've written a suggested "World Prayer as well as a prayer for our nation, your nation." If many people would say this prayer, or a prayer of their own heart, said with passion, we would be attending to the cause of the effect we are now experiencing and will continue to experience in the future.

You can begin to say this prayer by yourself. Then, if you feel it appropriate, invite others to pray with you. If you feel the need to hold something holy in your hands while you pray, by all means hold whatever is meaningful for you to intensify your prayer to G-d. Hold a rosary if you are Catholic. Hold a Bible or The Vedas - whatever holy book you feel is the inspired Word of G-d. Hold a gemstone or hold the hand of someone you love. Pray in your own words. If you find you do not know what to say, these words may assist you to begin:

"The World Prayer"

By Dr. Roberta S. Herzog

"G-d, we ask for your gracious forgiveness for the destruction we have caused our beloved home, Earth, in this and every prior lifetime. In our ignorance we did not understand the effects we are now experiencing.

G-d, we sincerely realize that now, only through your loving Grace, can the events in our future be neutralized. We will work WITH YOU by increasing our outpouring of unconditional Love to every human being and all life upon Earth. As we do this, we are learning to forgive ourselves and accept more of Your Love into our Soul.

Thank you, G-d, for this opportunity to experience Your Grace, to be forgiven and to forgive ourselves. We know that we have always been eternally Loved by You! So be it....Amen and Amen."

"A Prayer for My Nation"

by Dr. Roberta S. Herzog, DD

"G-d, we ask Your Blessings on our nation, as we are experiencing

⁷³Seers from, as a brief example, John of Patmos in the Book of Revelation in The Bible, to the great 20th century seer, Edgar Cayce.

uncertainty with our leaders and their actions. We ask for clarity in our thoughts as we seek Your help so that we may become a unified nation. We need to go beyond this turmoil of confusion and to seek a greater wisdom...YOUR WISDOM. We need to go beyond the collective weakness because of the heavy diversity of thoughts and to seek a greater strength....YOUR STRENGTH. We need to see beyond the small thoughts of heavy judgements and to seek to comprehend mercy... YOUR MERCY. Help us to dynamically *see beyond the confusion and into YOUR CLARITY.*

Lift us up from our petty thoughts that only bring more fear into our hearts and into our homes and *show us how to forgive ourselves for these thoughts so we may teach our children a greater Truth....YOUR TRUTH.* Help us to reach out to You and only to You to repair the wounds of our nation and our leaders. Help us to bring this land that we have adopted as our own into wholeness and strength through YOUR ENDURING LOVE. Show us our lessons, as a people, in these troubled days.

Teach us, once again, the lessons of Your Wisdom, Your Strength, Your Mercy, Your Clarity, Your Truth and Your enduring Love. Amen and Amen.

THE FUTURE IS NOT CHISELED IN STONE

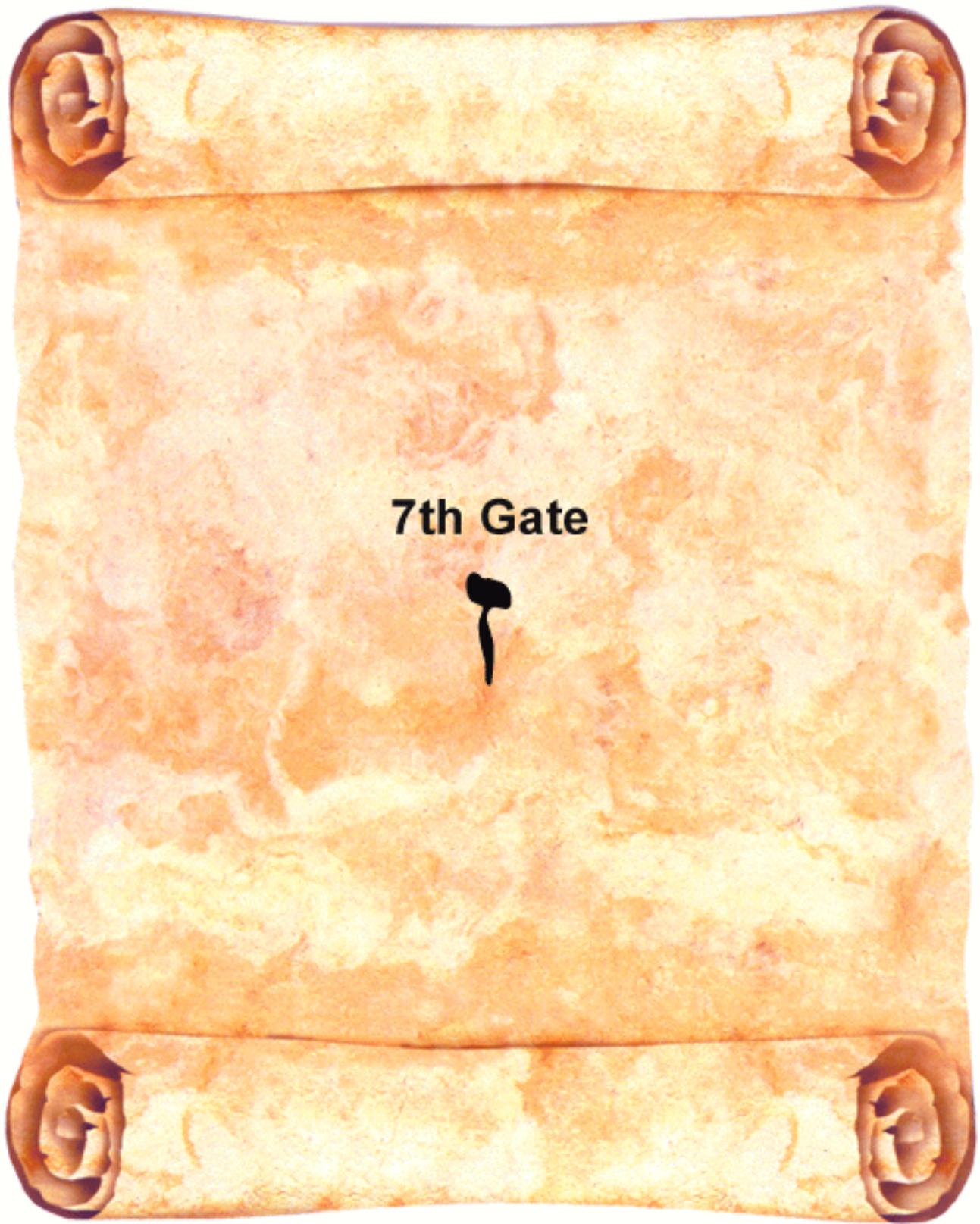
We can still exercise our Free Will to stay on our path of life and not to lose the very planet which has functioned as our schoolroom of life over hundreds of lifetimes. G-d gave us this magnificent Gift of Earth. We need to preserve our planet for thousands of generations yet to be born. Many of you are fine and uplifted Souls who have reincarnated for this very dynamic period of time to share your well earned abilities of past lifetimes with all of humankind now.

Teach us, please, all of the G-d centered ways to prepare for the over one thousand years of peace that is as close to us as our next heartbeat! This one thousand years of peace has also been foretold. If you and I do not teach our ways of peaceful thoughts, speech and action to our loved ones, our friends and neighbors...then who will carry the Light forward?

Is it not conceivable that we all may, literally, be our own ancestors of the future? What kind of Earth are we bequeathing to ourselves? Be not afraid to think, speak and practice The Truth. It was for this purpose that we came forth to Earth, once more, to help others as well as ourselves.

If you are a teacher, teach! If you are a healer, heal! If you are an artist, show us the beauty that your Soul can express! If you are a musician, connect us with the music that heals and inspires! If you are in the sciences, remember once again the helpful and benevolent devices to assist us to shape our future without hurting our planet! If you are a child or an adolescent, keep your faith high and remember that you came here to bless us with what you have already mastered and are now ready to bestow upon the planet!

The future CAN be modified. We do not have to experience devastation. We CAN experience the peace that has been promised!



Illustrations

How the illustrations were accomplished....

When my Spirit Spiritual Teacher gave me this “assignment” to write a book explaining the Akashic Records, I knew that full color illustrations would be an extremely important asset in portraying what I experience each time I enter the Akashic Library. My feeling was that you would be interested in seeing what the Library looked like so that the illustrations would supplement the text.

While I am a trained portraiture artist, I’m not an illustrator. Fortunately, G-d placed a wonderful man in my circle of friends in the town I lived in for twenty-eight years in Northeastern Pennsylvania. This man is Brian Keeler. I knew Brian as a young man growing up in Wyalusing, Pa. and followed his career as a fantastically gifted artist in numerous mediums of artistic expression. Brian believes in Reincarnation and has received several readings from me. I therefore knew that I could approach him with the details of this project and he graciously agreed to work with me for a cover and four views of the Library. Essentially, he would paint my vision. Brian had the humility to work with my vision. His renditions are outstanding and accurate.

We began with the cover, as it was the most challenging. He and I sat in his studio and, as I began to tell him what the cover needed to portray, he began to sketch my vision. I brought my drawings of the symbols as well as the Hebrew letters to the sessions. Brian never saw a Hebrew letter in his life, yet he copied the Hebrew I wrote for him with exactitude. As the cover sketch began to take shape in front of my eyes on the first session, I knew my vision would be transmitted beautifully. As the first viewing, several weeks later, was shown to me, I stared with awe that Brian was able to comprehend and translate my vision to the canvas. Right there, in his studio, the cover came to life. I hugged him and cried a little. Brian was absolutely right for a project of this scope.

As each illustration took form, I realized that you, as the reader, would have a unique opportunity to view the reality of the Akashic Library over Earth as well as one view of the Akashic Library over Venus. Every planet has it’s own unique Akashic Library. Each one is quite interesting and very beautiful. All the illustrations together took about four months to complete.

Brian is a true artist, a natural genius. His work in many artistic modalities is outstanding. I’ve asked him to include a brief biography of his artistic career. As this information now is over ten years old, I am perfectly sure that he has far more credentials than what is written here. I publicly thank Brian for working with me on each illustration. Seeing the Libraries, even if only on canvas, is an extraordinary gift for us all!

The Author

The Artist

Brian Keeler

Born in 1953, Brian is the son of a newspaper editor and painter of landscapes in Wyalusing, Pa. His initial interest in painting came from his father. Brian received his art education from Keystone Jr. College, located near Scranton, Pa. He continued his education at York Academy, York, Pa. and graduated in 1975. The artist's work has appeared in many national and regional exhibits, including The Cooperstown National, The Chautauqua National, and the Pastel Society of America Open Exhibit. The September, 1992 issue of "American Artist" magazine featured a pastel painting by Brian on the cover of that issue. An article in that particular issue described his working methods and philosophy and was accompanied by examples of his wonderful paintings.

Brian has been awarded over 35 major awards nationally for his work in oil and pastel. He has exhibited extensively in the New York and Pennsylvania areas. Major portraits in oil include full portraits of all sitting judges in Lakawanna County, Pa., a 20' oil mural for Tuscarora Wayne Insurance Co. for their company boardroom. Hundreds of major portraits have been done for clients nationally as well as numerous illustrations for book covers.

Inquiries may be addressed to him at:

Brian Keeler
P.O. Box 397
Wyalusing, Pa. 18853

The Cover

The cover illustration is representative of the variety of symbols found on many covers from the Books and Scrolls of Life that are located in Earth's Akashic Library. Normally, front covers are beautifully decorated with symbols representing various concepts, philosophies and religions. Many of these symbols appear on the cover as a normal outcome of the tests and challenges that the Soul masters from life to life. Essentially, one could just read the cover!

These decorations are manifested from etheric substance and are continually modified and changed as your Soul learns and grows with additional levels of mastery. If you exhibit negative characteristics during a lifetime⁷⁴ several of the cover symbols may begin to distort in shape and color. These symbols may remain distorted during several lifetimes until the Karma from these situations are balanced.

I have seen the most beautifully decorated covers while in the Libraries! Many of the colors are opulent with magnificent flowers of every hue. Several flowers may not even be recognized as they may have grown exclusively on Mu or Atlantis. Nonetheless, they represent the high evolution of the Soul to whom they belong. Numerous Books of Life are covered with elegantly depicted geometric forms, symbols of religions, symbols used in nature⁷⁵ as well as unusual combinations of symbols which can be read by one with a trained eye. Additionally, all of the covers I have seen have truly beautiful gemstones that are either elegantly faceted or of a cabochon shape. These gemstones help to embellish the symbols on the cover and magnify the intensity of the symbol. This would give the information that, life after life, the Soul has mastered and given the Gift of what the symbol represented. Every cover is different. I have yet to see two covers that are even similar.

UNDERSTANDING THE COVER ILLUSTRATION

The illustration on the cover of this book seeks to explain the concept of a woman greeting you from the portals of an Egyptian style temple. She beckons you to come into the temple she has mastered and to learn from the "School Without Walls." The symbols on the columns and below her suggest the philosophies, religions and disciplines she mastered while on Earth. The left column facing you (to her right) contain the symbols of Christianity (the golden cross), Zoranastrianism (the sacred fire within the silver crescent) and the Sun Cobra of the ancient Egyptian priesthood. On the right column (to her left) is the Tibetan symbol for OM (the logos), beneath which is the symbol of the Sun and the Moon as the science of Alchemy. Following this is another Sun Cobra indicating several lives within that tradition. Below her are red roses, both in the closed bud formation and the wide open position of a consciousness that is sensitive to accelerated spiritual learning.

In the middle, and below where she is standing is the sphere of the Chinese Yin/Yang, in perfect balance. This is the male/female duality of the third dimension that, when in balance does not promote more Karma in one's life! To the right is the symbol of the Compass and the Square of Free Masonry. In the center of this Masonic

⁷⁴A negative characteristic would include not telling the truth, stealing or hurting someone with the intent to hurt for any gain it might give to you at the time.

⁷⁵Symbols in Nature might include beautiful trees with verdant green leaves, mountains that are either rolling ancient hills or tall mountains with snow capped peaks, roads with a seeker (the Soul) walking upward and onward, large boulders (Karma) that have been mastered. These are just a few of the symbols in Nature that may appear on a Book's cover.

symbol is the Hebrew letter “Yod.” In the Old Testament this is the first letter of one of the most sacred Names of G-d.

Directing your attention to the left of the Yin/Yang symbol is the Rising Sun of ancient Atlantis. This symbol was used within their sacred temples of learning. Above her at the top of the temple is an equilateral triangle of the Pythagoreans. This triangle was an important teaching tool of Pythagoras, the Greek philosopher. Within the triangle is the “All Seeing Eye of G-d.” To the right of the Eye is the Hebrew word “Binah” and to the left is the Hebrew word “Chochma.” Both are deep words and concepts used in the Kaballah and equate to the feminine and masculine vibrations of creation.

At the exact middle of the portal, above the triangle, is another Hebrew word that is known simply as “The Holy Tetragrammaton.” They are often very incorrectly pronounced as “Jahwah” and “Jehovah.” We know this Tetragrammaton today by its component letters, “Yod He Vav He” as the correct and sacred pronunciation as been lost. This is the “Lost Word” of the ancient Hebrews. It was pronounced by the High Priest of Israel when the Ark of the Covenant was displayed to the people on the holiest days of the year. When the Ark disappeared after the destruction of the Temple of Solomon, the correct pronunciation of “Yod He Vav He” was forgotten. The power of the “Lost Word” is tremendous when said correctly, by the chosen person with the correct bloodline from the ancient priests of Israel.

Two large amethyst gemstones balance the portals and when read correctly, indicate, in symbolic form, the planet of origin of the Soul. The personage in the middle represents the Soul. The large, open rose in the middle of the figure is the level of spiritual opening the Soul has attained with a large ruby surrounded by diamonds in the middle of the rose. The gemstone in that position over the open rose and over the solar plexus indicates quite a significant amount of emotional suffering in the name of Truth that the Soul had to endure and, ultimately to transcend with the lesson of unconditional love.

Above her head is the blue and golden flame of the prophetess, being able to be a traveler through Time, backward and forward. I have seen this flame in various positions on other Books and Scrolls of life from time to time. I know, without even having read one word within their Book of Life, that they have had definite and powerful lifetimes using G-d centered clairvoyant and clairaudient abilities.

There are three yellow and blue butterflies outside the temple. Yellow is the color of the intellect and blue represents calmness and peace of mind. Through her reincarnational process, the intellect and inner composure have been necessary to overcome difficult patterns of injustice from others, mainly issues of betrayal from others. Butterflies are often used on the covers to represent a metamorphous from one way of thinking, speaking and acting to another level. These truly beautiful creatures are often the symbol of reincarnation.

The manner of dress is that which is timeless and is usual with those experiencing deep, inner work on the higher planes of life. The triangular, icy blue liquid crystal necklace is carved with several ancient symbols. This particular cover illustration is not so highly unusual, as every cover of a Book or Scroll of life is so exquisitely beautiful that it seems that one could lose oneself in the allegorical and symbolic symbols that point to the Soul’s Journey through Time.⁷⁶ Every cover tells its own story, is unique and, in its own way, quite beautiful.

⁷⁶There are, of course, always exceptions. I have seen the covers of a very few Books of Life that are not as beautiful as the Soul’s evolution has been stunted because of negative thoughts, speech and deeds. Additionally, in the case of a young Soul, (a Soul who has not chosen to reincarnate very often) the cover art and symbols are scarce because of the apprehension of what is perceived to be the trauma of birth. Again, everything is on a case by case basis.

Illustration One



The Akashic Library Main view with a Book of Life

You are viewing the Akashic Library over Earth. Kindly note the long, oval shape of the vast space, with a completely open roof to the sky. As this higher level of the Deva Chan (Heaven) always enjoys whatever atmosphere is comfortable, there is no need for the protection of the Books and Scrolls. Along the walls you will see spaces for the millions and millions of Books and Scrolls for Souls currently within the reincarnational process on Earth.

If the Soul is an Earthian Soul⁷⁷ their Akashic Records will remain in this Library even after their body dies and their Soul ascends into another portion of the Deva Chan for rest and their Life Review.⁷⁸ If a Soul is a Planetarian Soul⁷⁹ there is a difference. Upon their physical transition on Earth, their Akashic Record will be removed from Earth's Akashic Library and taken with them to the next planet of incarnation, unless, of course, the Soul chooses to reincarnate upon Earth once more.

THE LONG OAK TABLE

Please note that the very long, sturdy oak table depicted is hundreds of feet in length. This is where your Book of Life is placed. As you can judge by the size of the Book that is on the end of the table, these Books can be exceptionally large and, by Earth standards, could weigh up to fifty pounds. Fortunately, they are practically weightless in the Deva Chan! A Soul can certainly have more than one Book of Life and more than one Scroll. There have been numerous times when, during the course of a reading, I've had several Books and even a Scroll on this long table while reading for one person. An example would be that lifetimes with a parent may be located within one Book while lifetimes with another person, perhaps a husband, will be found in another Book.

ASTARTE

Going from multiple Scrolls and Books can be complicated initially, however, with Astarte's assistance throughout more than three decades, my responsibilities have become easier. The beautiful lady sitting at the table is my Guide for these readings. Her name is Astarte and I know her to be a brilliant and very wise woman as well as an outstanding clairvoyant and reader of the Akashic Records in her own right. Astarte came to me numerous years ago when I needed additional assistance in reading The Records. We made an agreement to work together exclusively.⁸⁰ Her promise to me was to be my Guide for all my clairvoyant work, especially with the Akashic Records. This agreement will cease when I go through my physical transition or when I no longer feel it necessary to read and need to rest. I am her only student of the Records and with the other clairvoyant work I am privileged to express.⁸¹

Astarte has complete authority to read the Akashic Records within the Libraries of any planet, including Earth. She is especially excellent with language translations and unusual dialects that we may come across. This occurs periodically with various ancient Chinese dialects, as an example. As you see in the illustration, she is always in the Library, awaiting my arrival. Her tutelage has been and continues to be enormously important to me.

⁷⁷ A Soul who has always reincarnated on Earth.

⁷⁸ After the physical transition and when the Soul is ready, there is a "Life Review" that occurs when we are brought in front of one of the great Lords of Karma. No one judges us. We evaluate the life just completed, from the last breath of life inclusive to the first breath of life. The decision is always ours as to if another lifetime on Earth is needed.

⁷⁹ A Soul who has come to Earth from another planet in this or another solar system to teach and heal Earth's humanity as well as to grow and learn the great lessons of life on this lower 3rd dimension of life.

⁸⁰ There have been a few times, over the decades, when people have contacted me saying that their Guide is also Astarte. This is not a Truth as the spiritual agreement we have is one blessed by G-d and is exclusive between she and myself. She has never worked with another person on Earth nor will she during my lifetime. I am grateful for this promise.

⁸¹ Additional areas where she has been a tremendous help is with my spiritual visionary art depicting Angels, Master Teachers and Guides as well as in my creative jewelry work.

ASTARTE'S PHYSICAL APPEARANCE

Her dress is always the most gorgeous emerald green, each one different in style, yet the color remains the same. The reason for this is that the emerald gemstone is quite abundant on her planet. The material of the garment is extraordinary! Her dresses are made of the most stunningly beautiful material, fashioned from crushed emeralds! To the touch it is smoother than the finest silk. The vibration that I feel, sitting or standing next to her, is tremendously healing.

She wears a golden belt made of alchemically produced gold, not gold mined from the ground. Gold is a sacred metal and is never sold for a profit or has an economical value. It is entirely a spiritual metal. The belt she wears is not a chain link design. In appearance it flows more like a very smooth golden ribbon, approximately 1 ½" wide and drapes down her side.

Lovingly placed within her golden red hair is a thin circlet of gold with brilliant cabochon shaped emeralds. She is considered the queen of her planet of origin and takes time daily to be with me to serve The One G-d.

THE CHECKERBOARD FLOOR

The Library over Earth has a large pattern checkerboard floor in black and white. These colors represents the duality of the Third Dimension and the square, equaling the number "four" additionally describes "earth" as one of the four elements of air, earth, fire and water.

THE DOORWAYS

Your attention is directed toward the doorways to the Library. The design entrance is called a "Key" design. This "Key" is found on all higher frequency entrances on *all* planes of existence. If a Soul comes upon a rectangular or square door leading anywhere, one might consider twice before entering as it is not necessarily a protected doorway. The "Key" design is one of the higher "Keys" of entry. There are other "Keys," however these are ones for entrance into all of the Libraries.

FORMAL ATTIRE

Those who come to read in the Library come attired in appropriate formal robes of purple silk material, complete with a hood or a scarf of the same color. As I enter the Library in my Soul body, I am immediately robed with this attire, regardless of what I am wearing when I sit in my office chair to give the reading. When we come into a holy frequency, there is not only a tremendously interesting shift of consciousness, but in our body's covering.⁸² When I am in higher vibrational Libraries, my garments are almost always white. This will be briefly discussed when you read about the Library over the planet Venus.

⁸²I have found that, the higher we travel on the Higher Planes of consciousness, the lighter our garments become and finally, we shed our garments and are pure Spirit. As we look down upon our body, we find there is only a shining, vibrating energy that appears to be a milky white. It is quite beautiful to behold as well as to "feel."

Illustration Two



The Akashic Library Main view with two Scrolls

COLORS OF THE SCROLLS AND BOOKS

This is another view of the Akashic Library over Earth. On the enormous table in the Library are two Scrolls of considerable size, placed one over the other.⁸³ While the parchment on these Scrolls is violet, the color on other

⁸³The Scrolls in the Library are similar to but not the same as the Hebrew Torah (the Five Books of Moses, written in Hebrew that is found in every synagogue.) The Torah is composed of long parchment upon which are hand scribed Hebrew letters. Each Torah has two wooden poles. The parchment is carefully wound up around one pole and, when read, the part that is read is rolled up around the other pole. There is also a beautifully appointed velvet, satin or similar beautiful material that is fashioned just for each Torah and placed over the Scrolls. This concept was mirrored from the very large and truly lovely Scrolls in the Akashic Library.

Scrolls may vary between ivory to a soft yellow. I have seen a few Scrolls that were a very pale green. Interestingly, the Soul to whom the pale green colored Scroll belonged to had numerous lives as a healer in many of Earth's cultures. If the Soul has a Scroll upon which their Akashic Record is written, it is normal for the parchment to have a color that would logically correspond to the major work that Soul has accomplished during most of their Earth lifetimes. Another example would be a Scroll that would have a pale yellow hue, corresponding to numerous lives as a philosopher or a teacher.

SCROLLS ARE MORE CHALLENGING TO READ

My experience is that a Scroll is more of a challenge to read than a Book. A Book can be opened and read almost immediately. When a Scroll is placed upon the table, a substantial section of it can be unrolled before the specific section can be read. If more than one life is read from a Scroll, the reader is quite active, kind of sliding on the bench along the length of the table! (It's nice that the long seat is comfortable!) Reading from a Book is more sedentary. Additionally, I've found that the more advanced Souls have Books as well as Scrolls. The lives are longer and more complex. The parchment on the Scrolls is often decorated with symbols as in the parchment on the pages of the Books. With the exception of the format differences, they are read in a similar manner.

In this illustration, you can view two separate Scrolls. The Scroll in the foregrounds belongs to a person who has had prior lives with the person receiving the reading from me. When one Scroll is superimposed upon the another Scroll, similar lifetimes become apparent and can then be read. This same process applies when any Book and Scroll are superimposed to be read in concert with the person receiving the reading. You can correctly assume that this combination is especially challenging to read. This is why having Astarte and Abu Kash Kar in the Library becomes absolutely necessary to give a correct reading.

CLOTH COVERINGS OF THE SCROLLS

On the bench are two pieces of ivory colored cloth. Each Scroll has a covering of beautiful material (see footnote 83 below). While the color of each cloth may vary, they are usually in creamy pastel shades. The cloth is silky and marvelously smooth to the touch. Scroll covers are as lovingly decorated as are the covers of Books. On the illustration, the Scroll covers are decorated with symbols that signify the areas of excellence that the Soul mastered in prior lives. Because of the extremely small amount of space to depict the cover of a Scroll in this illustration, only a brief suggestion of the symbols are given. The cover design of what a Book cover might look like is filled with specific symbols, in abundance. Similar opulent covers adorn the Scrolls.

The physical difference is that a Scroll in the Library has only one pole and the inner writing on these scrolls is in the language you lived in each lifetime. Therefore, when a Scroll is rolled out in the Library, it may indeed take up the entire long wooden table to be read correctly.

Illustration Three



The Akashic Library Earth's Book of Life

A "ROOM WITHIN A ROOM"

We are looking at a room within the main room of Earth's Akashic Library where Earth's Book of Life and the Records of all ancient and modern nations reside. As you will note, this is separated by a totally transparent

crystalline enclosure. Please note that the entrance into this crystal room also has a “Key” entrance. The pattern on the floor has changed dramatically from the black and white checkerboard floor to this moving flow of color. The checkerboard floor reminds us of the duality of life in the Third Dimension as well as the permanency of the Akashic Records themselves for Earth. We cannot change our past. We can modify our understanding of events from the Karma we have made and learn from that wisdom. In that way it can be safe to assume that we have the opportunity not to repeat the same mistakes in the next life.

THE FLOOR AND THE CONCEPT OF CHANGE

The blue and gold colors on the floor now under discussion remind the researcher of the more fluid nature of Earth’s Records. We, as planetary citizens, collectively have the power to modify as well as to change our future. As we may be our own ancestors now, we could so wonderfully modify the heavy negativity upon Earth so that, in lifetimes yet to be experienced, our planet would be fit for continued habitation. The flowing nature of the floor represents the fluid nature of Time in the Third Dimension for change.

THE QUARTZ PEDESTAL

In the center of the room stands the clear, chiseled and fluted quartz crystal pedestal upon which is placed Earth’s Book of Life. Every planet in this and other solar systems has its complete history recorded in some kind of a permanent Record.⁸⁴ As Earth is composed of numerous nations, each nation has its own Akashic Record.

Please note the representations of large, individual National Books on the quartz wall in the background. As an event on Earth occurs every second, whether it is a geological or whether change, a political, economic or war confrontation, there is an immediate record⁸⁵ that appears on Earth’s Akashic Record. When that event has come to its closure, the information transfer into *individual National Books of life* take place. This transference happens automatically, without the involvement of human hands. The information is then stored in the separate Book of each nation, which is on the quartz wall behind the pedestal. These individual Books are as deeply inscribed as Earth’s Book of Life. (Please, see footnote #85).

ABU KASH KAR

It is my privilege to introduce you to the Keeper of the Records, Abu Kash Kar. I had wanted to give you an entire chapter on this Soul, however, he only allowed me to write this small amount about him, as well as the small amount of information in the beginning of this book, as he realizes the importance of his role with those who have had permission to enter Earth’s Library as well as all Akashic Libraries.

⁸⁴On Earth it is a very large Book. On Venus, as you will read in the next chapter, discs are the storage units for all Records, including Venus’s history.

⁸⁵Recording every nuance of the event goes into Earth’s Book, from everywhere on the planet, all simultaneously. This transference is beyond my personal comprehension. I just know that it happens as it is decreed by G-d. As the entire Library is beyond our Third Dimension of Time and Space, Earth’s Book of life IS NOT LINEAR. It is beyond any concept of a “book” we have on Earth. When I was allowed to see and to read from this Book, there were COUNTLESS LAYERS UPON LAYERS of information on each “page,” going INWARD into the Book itself. It was as if I was looking “into” the cosmos where there is only consciousness as a palate for the information to appear.

Just as you are reading what is on this specific page, made of paper and ink, there are only so many words that can be placed upon the page. Conceive, if you will, a “page” that has no boundaries, no paper, no ink and no borders. It would be akin to writing on the universe where there is absolutely limited “space.” I am sure I’m not doing justice to describe this Book of Earth’s Akashic Records. It is my prayer that the essence of the idea is transmitted, as the Book looks very small to hold such a powerful amount of information.

As indicated in the beginning of this text, Abu Kash Kar is the Keeper of the Records on every planet on every dimension, including Earth. That's quite a statement! He is a Seventh Dimensional Soul and has the attribute of being in multiple places simultaneously, yet still being in full strength. This is a Master Soul from the planet Vulcan, one of the three planets in our solar system that has not been discovered by our astronomers. He has been the Keeper of the Records for millions of years and this is His Service to G-d.

As you can correctly assume, he is quite tall. In our way of measuring the height of a person, he would be over twelve feet tall. He carries a large Scroll under his arm as he walks into this portion of the Library. Around his neck is the "Translation Device"⁸⁶ that enables him to read any language on any planet. While he rarely has the need to use this Device, he has permitted others who have been in the Library to use it to decipher glyphs in the various Scrolls and Books of Life as well as in Earth's Book of Life and the National Books of Life. As I do have Astarte to help me decipher information, there have been a few times when Abu Kash Kar has placed the emerald on top of a Book or Scroll as a teaching device. Astarte smiles as she has seen me struggling at times! The emerald is placed over the letters or glyphs, and when that happens, several of the symbols on the Device "light up" and I then am able to comprehend what was not understood prior to that moment. I cannot say to you that I understand "how" this is manifested to me, even after all these years of being a reader. While I've not touched this Device, I can definitely say to you that this emerald has an enormous, glorious and healing energy that radiates forth from its core as well as the outside, all at the same time! When the reading proceeds, Abu Kash Kar removes the "Translation Device" and places it around his neck.⁸⁷

THE ROUND TABLE AND THE CHAIR IN EARTH'S RECORD ROOM

In the foreground of the illustration is a large, circular table made of wood and overlaid with the purest gold, not mined from Earth. The wood, gold, flooring; everything in all of the Libraries, are all precipitated from the ethers⁸⁸ and feels solid. On this table is an Akashic volume, which represents one of the Books of Life of a nation. The large, sturdy chair carries an important spiritual crest of the nation of Israel. One might ask, "Why would this crest be in The Library on the back of a chair?" This is because out of ancient and modern Israel has come and will come again, the Messiah that all nations must acknowledge. The Tablets of the Law are not only symbolic of the legendary Ten Commandments given by Moses by G-d. These Tablets represent far greater Universal Laws that G-d has given to humanity that are called "Universal Laws." The Hebrew letter "Yod" is in the middle of these Tablets, representing a holy Hebrew Name for G-d that the rabbis instruct should not be written. In place of the writing of the full Name, I will respect the use of the Name of G-d as "HaShem," which, literally

⁸⁶The "Translation Device" weighs about a pound, in our measurement of weight. It is a very clear, natural emerald gemstone, faceted with great accuracy in equilateral triangles, much like a geodesic dome. Upon each triangle is engraved, in solid gold, all of the main syllables of every language every uttered by humanity anywhere. This "Translation Device" was precipitated from etheric from G-d to Abu Kash Kar.

⁸⁷On a personal level, I have noticed that I've been tremendously attracted to any of the beautifully green stones since seeing the "Translation Device." I adore green jade, emeralds and opals. It's just a personal note, however I've placed this little bit of information herein to tell you that reading the Records has affected my life in many ways, including the gemstones I do love to wear!

⁸⁸"Ether" is also equated with the concept of "Universal Substance" which comes directly from The Source - G-d.

means, “The Name.” Flanking the Tablets are golden lions, symbolic of the House of Judah.⁸⁹ The golden crown with the large, round rubies depicts the prophecy of the Messiah coming again to Earth to rule one thousands years. The entire Middle East, especially Israel, has anciently played a pivotal role in the affairs of human beings on Earth.

THE USE OF THE CHAIRS IN THIS PART OF THE LIBRARY

The illustration of this chair is only one of many in this portion of the Library. Human beings who have permission from the Lords of Karma to access information from the National Books of Life, use the type of chair depicted in this illustration. Examples of people who would have access to this portion of the Library include the few true men and woman of Earth who have been given prophecy as their Gift of the Spirit.⁹⁰ In addition, highly evolved Souls from other dimensions of life in this and other solar systems and galaxies who are researching Earth’s historical past also have access to these Records. There are some occasions when true Masters decide to take an embodiment on Earth and, in preparation for their incarnation, they may research specific past occurrences within the geographical area they will incarnate. The other chairs that have been placed around this and other large, round tables are for the comfort of the researchers. This chair, often used by Abu Kash Kar, is the only one I have seen with this crest.

EARTH’S FUTURE

As indicated above, men and women with the Gift of Prophecy have access to this area of the Akashic Library. The question that might be in your mind might be, “How can they access the future of Earth when only the past is shown in these Books?” The answer is simple. Earth’s Book of Life also contains the Records of events that are the “effects” of all the “causes” in Earth’s past. Specific cosmic events⁹¹ can be modified as we grow and learn. We all, as human beings, have the Free Will to alter our thoughts, speech and deeds, choosing to treat our neighbors with love, kindness and respect. While the prophecy for Earth’s future does not look as bright as we would like it to be as our thoughts, speech and actions are quite violent, we CAN modify our future and create a “Heaven on Earth.” As prophets and prophetesses read directly from Earth’s Book of Life, seeing the causes of the effects of our every day life, they are *inspired by G-d to interpret these causes and effects, giving the outcome as a “cosmic report card” to us. A prophet/prophetess is successful when they can persuade us to walk another path...to speak kindly and with love and to make our actions worthy as a child of the Living G-d.* Their accuracy is in direct proportion to their Soul’s permission to access the information.

We need to listen to them.

⁸⁹Judah was one of the sons of the Old Testament patriarch Jacob. At his death, Jacob blessed each of his sons. It was only to Judah that he said, “The scepter shall not depart from Judah, nor the ruler’s staff from between his feet, until He comes to whom it belongs.” (This is found in Genesis 49:10). As Jacob’s blessing foretold, the House of Judah became the most powerful of the Twelve Tribes and eventually produced the royal house of King David. The heritage of Joshua ben Josef (Jesus the son of Joseph), who became The Christ, comes directly from the House of Judah.

⁹⁰See I Corinthians 12:4-11

⁹¹A “cosmic event” is an event outside of any Time/Space consciousness that we can conceive, which was originally ordained by The One, G-d, at the time of creation. The creation of universes, galaxies, solar systems, planets as well as all of the lines of evolution (Angels, Humans, all animal life, all vegetable and mineral life) are examples of a “cosmic event.” The Lords of Karma can, as humanity evolves, modify an event that can occur when and only if humanity grows and learns the lessons of life that have been preordained for us to understand. A modification is rare as humanity has, on Earth, not grown as spiritually as it has with technology. G-d is looking for high spirituality with the following of the great Universal Laws placed within our Soul at our own creation. We have not yet all learned the great fiat of “Thou shalt love one another!”

Illustration Four



The Venusian Akashic Library

DIMENSIONS

In contrast to Earth's Akashic Library, the Library containing all of the Akashic Records for Venusian souls is contained on the Seventh Dimension.⁹² As brought to you in this volume, our solar system has twelve planets,

⁹²As indicated in this text, all Akashic Libraries are located on the highest level of the next dimension from the life on the specific planet. As the Library for Earth is located on the higher levels of the Fourth Dimension (as Earth itself is still supporting life on the higher levels of the Third Dimension, although we are bridging into the lower levels of the Fourth Dimension now), the life on the planet Venus is now on the highest level of the Sixth Dimension. Therefore, the Akashic Library for Venus is on the higher level of the Seventh Dimension.

with Earth as the only planet still providing a Third Dimensional environment for us to grow and learn life's lessons within a world of duality. As our physical body is on the upper level of the Third Dimension, the Akashic Library for Earth is in the next higher frequency/dimension. The same is true for all planets. I selected an illustration of the Venusian Library as the majority of Planetarian Souls on Earth, at this time in Earth's history, are Venusian in origin. All of these dimensions exist simultaneously, one juxtaposed upon the other.

As the life on Venus expresses itself on the upper levels of the Sixth Dimension, we need to comprehend that just because we cannot ratify that life exists on Venus from our powerful telescopes as well as information brought to astronomers with satellites, these instruments are of our Third Dimension. They gather information on Third Dimensional Venus. Life does not exist on Venus' Third Dimension now. As indicated, the Souls on Venus are on the Sixth Dimension.

THE NEED TO RESEARCH IN OTHER LIBRARIES

The reason a reader of Akasha would need to research a Record in the Library above another planet in this or another solar system is simple. If the person requesting the reading is a Planetarian Soul, that information would be at the beginning of their Book or Scroll of Life on Earth.

When my client asks a question, the causal lifetime is usually a life on Earth and it is easily researched in their Book of Life in the Akashic Library over Earth. However, there are questions asked that have their causal lifetime on another planet on this or another solar system. The person is given this information only after they are asked if they wish to hear their Record read of a life on another planet.⁹³ If permission is granted, it is the responsibility of Astarte to quickly travel, in consciousness, to the Planetary Council⁹⁴ of the planet of my client's origin. When she receives permission for me to access, I am quickly called into that Library. Abu Kash Kar is already in the Venusian Library, waiting for me.

SIMILARITIES AND DIFFERENCES

Upon viewing this scene in the Venusian Library's illustration, you will notice some similarities as well as differences from Earth's Library. The shape of the room is similar as well as is the vastness of its space.⁹⁵ The same "Key" doorway opening that is found in all Akashic Libraries is found in the Venusian Library. The next similarity is the openness to the magnificent blue sky. As rainbows are an everyday occurrence on Venus, one can always see G-d's Covenant everywhere in the sky on Venus.

⁹³It would not be spiritually courteous to give an interplanetary lifetime to a Soul if they would not accept that life does indeed exist on other levels of life. There is quite a large amount of information about life on other planets that is in books, lectures and videos that is not tremendously accurate. Beings from other planets are often depicted as strange looking and with evil intent. While not every being from other planets have our highest interest at heart, most of them do and appear very much like us as they too are human. I always ask my client's permission to access from another planet's Library.

⁹⁴Every planet has a spiritual panel of very evolved Souls, headed by one who is more evolved and would be considered very holy. These Souls give or rescind permission to access the Akashic Library over their planet. As Abu Kash Kar is the Keeper of the Records over all Akashic Libraries, permission is always given, as he is also simultaneously in that Library when needed. These Planetary Councils keep out those who should not even enter the inter dimensional frequency of their planet. Astarte's request is a courtesy and is always positively acknowledged. This takes only a few Earth seconds to accomplish. Remember, Astarte functions on a considerably higher level than I do here on Earth!

⁹⁵Remember, in the Heaven World a "room" is not evaluated by square footage as we do here on Earth! There is no limit to the amount of "space" needed in these Libraries as, while the room SEEMS to have a size, it conforms to our comprehension of "space" so we are not overwhelmed by the true vastness of the "space" needed to house the billions of Books and Scrolls for every Soul that has ever lived on Venus, Earth, or any other planet, time and time again, in the reincarnational process.

THE TABLE

The Library table in the Venusian Library is made of the metal electrum.⁹⁶ The table is extremely smooth and our reflection can be clearly seen on it, much like a mirror. Symbols relevant to Venus are on the border of the table. Astarte is, as always, near me and making sure that I translate correctly. I am also dressed in white on the higher planes, as the vibratory rate on Venus as well as the level of evolution is considerably higher than on Earth.

THE DEVICE FOR READING THE VENUSIAN DISCS

The silver tone conical device in front of me is also made of electrum. This is the device into which is placed the discs, which are equivalent to a Book or Scroll in Earth's Library. These are similar to the music and information "CD" discs that we have today. I remember, many years ago I when initially saw one of these "CD" music discs that were to quickly replace the old records that we all had in our homes. ASTONISHMENT was my first reaction as I had been reading from these discs on Venus for years prior to having had any knowledge of these musical discs on Earth.

There are very important differences between the musical and educational discs of Earth and the ones in the Akashic Library of Venus. Initially, the ones on Venus are not used for entertainment! Additionally, they are almost paper thin and quite transparent. One would think that a disc being so thin would have very little substance. This is not true. They do not bend and have lasted, literally, many hundreds of thousands of years without being replaced. The discs are also larger than the music CD's of Earth. You will note that Abu Kash Kar is handing me a disk with the Akashic Record of the person requesting the information. While he does not always sit at the table with Astarte and myself, his wisdom is always important in conveying information. I have also used his emerald translation device in this Library. The disc is definitely in proportion to his size and my stature. I have also seen extremely small discs that are only less than two inches in diameter, also holding a tremendous amount of information. The disc described is the largest that I've seen.

HOW THE DISC IS UTILIZED

The disc is placed on the first level of the conical device in front of me. It fits exactly. If I use the smaller in diameter disc, that too fits exactly and stays securely in place. Then, I look down on the disc through a solidified liquid crystal magnifier. The discs contain scenes of lifetimes to be read. This is another difference between the way Records over Earth are read, as Earth Records are written in the language you lived during a specific civilization and time period. The letters or glyphs of that Earth civilization come "alive" as quickly moving pictures that are then read by the reader quite quickly.⁹⁷ In contrast, the thin rainbow discs of Venus have only one language upon them; Venusian. What is seen are scenes of prior Venusian lives, as well as the conversations, which are in the Venusian language. These discs are stored on the walls of the Library and are accessed by the frequency of the person's name here on Earth. That name always has the same "frequency" as a name they had on another planet, if they are a Planetarian Soul.

⁹⁶Electrum is alchemically produced gold and the purest silver blended in a specific manner, with 60% gold and 40% silver. There are no additional metals to make electrum more durable or harder in consistency. The ancient Egyptians on Earth knew the formula for alchemically produced gold as did a few of the alchemists of the past five hundred years on Earth, examples being Count de St. Germaine, Nicholas Flammel and Count Alessandro Cagliostro.

⁹⁷An entire lifetime can be read in a matter of a handful of seconds when in any of the Akashic Libraries. It may take much more physical Third Dimensional time to convey the information.



Two Testimonials

I flirted with the idea of asking a number of my clients to write a testimonial that would help you, the reader, to ascertain the effectiveness of integrating past life information into the difficulties one is experiencing now. In my meditation on the subject, I was impressed to ask two people who I believe gave interesting views of these readings.

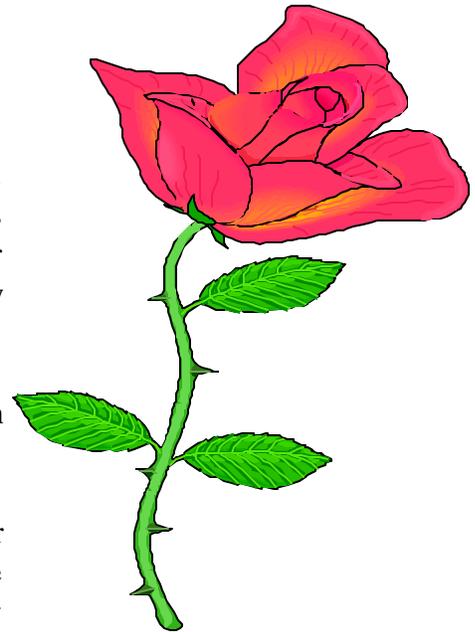
The first person is woman whose name is Frances Theis. She has given me full, written permission for her words to be published. She wrote me an eight page, hand written letter, which I have on file in my office. Because of space limitations, I have selected portions of her story to be published. While I am most humbly grateful for her kind and loving words to me for the work done with her, it is only to G-d that the true appreciation is given. Thank you, Frances, for the courage to share your story.

The second individual is a truly lovely man. He gave me this testimonial, via e-mail, on February 14, 2000. David Chez died on September 5, 2000, only a few months later. He was a man consecrated to G-d's work and all his students and friends loved him greatly. He was my friend for many years. He is greatly missed by his students as well as myself. I am quite sure that David is still teaching in the Heaven Worlds as this was absolutely his favorite pastime...teaching Truth! I know you hear me, David! Thank you, dear friend!

From a letter dated July 5, 1996

'This is a true story. I feel that all the happiness, joy, prosperity and love I have is due to Rev. Roberta Herzog's first Akashic Reading with me. In 1989 my beloved mother was diagnosed with terminal cancer...I was three months sober in Alcoholics Anonymous...and also raising an 18 year old rebellious son alone. To say I was depressed is putting it mildly. My life was a total mess and suicide was constantly on my mind. I had to put my sister in a mental institution, my son went to live with his alcoholic father and I stayed at home and helped my mother make the transition from life to death.

At ten years old I left my parent's home to live with my grandmother because my father was so cruel and abusive to me. Unfortunately, where I went to live was the depths of poverty, the ghetto....I remember many months at a time of living without the basics; heat, lights and food. It was a horrible time...I was the oldest of six children, all girls. A year later after I left my family home, my father abandoned my mother and the five sisters. We were never to be a family again. We were separated and never really got to know each other....Mom had no education, no money, no means of caring for her five daughters. Mom became an alcoholic. The family was auctioned off. My mother sent her five daughters in a cab to where my father was living. I went with my sisters in the taxi cab, one final time to be with my sisters, to say goodbye. I was dropped off at my grandmother's house. My other sisters went into foster homes. My heart was broken. I wasn't to see them again for many years. From then on, my life got worse. I was deeply depressed, living in



poverty....

To escape this new hell, at fifteen I ran away with a boy...and two years later, my only child, a son, was born...my husband was becoming a violent, abusive alcoholic. I lived in that marriage ten years. I was constantly at the doctors and in hospitals from my drunken husband's beatings. The only reason I had to live...was the love I had for my son.

Finally....I separated from my husband. My husband refused to pay child support. I had only an 8th grade education. I was unemployable. I was on the verge of losing the only home I had ever had, and my son. I took a job dancing and saved my home and son. In order to dance in a bar, I had to drink alcohol. I was a traditional Christian...and this type of life was totally against my true nature. ...I attended church three times a week. This was my only hope - faith in G-d. This is what got me through the many terrible years of neglect, cruelty and abuse. So began my downhill spiral into the dark world of drinking and evil men. I felt I was being punished by G-d for this terrible life I was enduring. I had spiritual gifts of precognition...but I had no self-esteem and trusting nothing and no one. So, I didn't use these gifts.

I use these gifts now, every minute of the day and my life is so much more enriched. Then, my mother died...Still I felt depressed, lost and unloved. Nothing was working for me. Now, instead of being a miserable drunken person, I was a sober, miserable person. Three years had past. My life was not getting any better. I had a deep, spiritual experience one day while in prayer. An Inner voice said, "You need a Soul reading." I was amazed! I had no idea what a "soul reading" was. At that time I had never heard of an Akashic Reading. I asked a friend...if she knew of any one who could do such a reading. The 1st greatest day of my life was when I received Rev. Roberta Herzog's name and phone number. I immediately called Roberta, made an appointment for October 7, 1992. The second greatest day of my life was the actual Akashic Reading. It was the first time in my life I felt liberated. I finally had answers. G-d wasn't punishing me. I had done nothing in a prior life to deserve this tortured lifetime.

My first Akashic Reading was the most difficult, but the most healing...Special permission had to be given...to read my immediate past life. The first part of the reading consisted of my talents (and) what I had hoped to accomplish in this lifetime...and the broken promises of people in my life now...Then, the really hard part of my Akashic Reading. My immediate past life was in Nazi Germany. My name was Anna. I was a young Jewish girl, age fifteen. I was visiting my favorite Aunt Naomi, when we were seized and captured by Nazi German soldiers. My aunt and I were put in the closed box cars...and sent to Aushwitz...I saw and experienced the horror of my Jewish people being tortured. I was forced by the ...soldiers to watch while my beloved aunt was repeatedly raped. I was also aware of the inhumane experiments done to my Jewish people...I died of fright after one year in the camp. I reincarnated 6 years later in April, 1951, as Frances.

As I was hearing this information from Rev. Herzog, I knew I was hearing the truth on the deepest level of my being. At the same time, great amounts of healing energy came through the telephone, went to the top of my head and totally engulfed me. I felt wonderful! Roberta said, "You need healing. That is why I have been allowed to read your immediate past life." I had, she said, reincarnated so quickly that the terrors of that life in Nazi Germany were bleeding through to this lifetime, holding me back. I needed to hear the truth to set me free! We finished our reading. That very night I went back in time. I had an out-of-the-body experience. I saw everything for myself, including things Roberta had not revealed to me...I knew I had found the key to unlock the door.

I did become very depressed. I even attacked Roberta in a letter. I just didn't want to believe what I was told - the truth I saw for myself. After much soul searching and prayer, I called Roberta back and she gave freely of her love and time to spiritually counsel me over the phone. She sent me lessons that I faithfully did for 6 weeks. In 2 months my whole entire life turned around. I met William...the man I had always know was meant for me. I went from feeling suicidal to being in love. Finances started to improve immediately. My life was now worth living. Each year has gotten better. These past years have been the happiest, most abundant, love filled years of my life. I am so grateful to God...I feel I might have been dead by now if I would not have had that first Akashic reading with Roberta. I have had many more readings since that first reading. That first reading was hard for both of us but Roberta hung in there with me. She got me through it. I really hurt her, but she was gracious enough to forgive me.

I have a brand new life now. Everything is new, including my home. I married William in December, 1996. If it wasn't for Roberta and her tremendous gift of being allowed by God to read The Akashic Records, none of this would have been possible. She has the rarest of gifts. She is the wisest teacher I know. She has virtue and great integrity and also, most importantly, she gives you the truth! Thank you, Roberta, for giving me the life God had intended for me to always have. I love you dearly.

Love, Frances
Baltimore, Md.

From an e-mail dated February 14, 2000
Valentine's Day

Dear Roberta,

Amazing what energy this takes and what energy it GIVES while doing this work....Over a period of fifteen years, I have received Akashic readings from Dr. Roberta Herzog. This compilation is developed out from nine distinct readings that have been saved on tape since the Summer of 1985. Specific questions were asked, the Akasha responded, and several of the outcomes are herein substantiated by actual life experience.

I have been fascinating at observing the correlation when Roberta accesses my past life with another and it parallels exactly what type of relationship I have had with that person in this life. Just about every single time it came up with this type of continuity. Before the birth of my daughter, Roberta described my daughter's Soul type and expounded on what her interests potentials would be. Sure enough, she is the type of person that was revealed to Roberta and now is at her current age of thirteen. When I inquired about my mother and my relationship in this lifetime, what came forward was an American Indian life where she died early and did not finish her training of me. So, in this life, she wanted to teach me what is right and honorable and finish the job so she could move on. Roberta passed on to me that she wanted to teach me everything so she could pass on. At 7:00 p.m. the reading commenced and that very afternoon, when I worked with my mother at the family business, she said, "David, if I could be sure that you have learned what I want you to learn, then I can retire." What wonderful synchronicity! Once again, the Akashic Records revealed to me how there is a continuity from life to life and we pick up where

we left off. It took years for me to realize these things and last week, while reading Edgar Casey's book on the Akashic Records, he stated that we pick up where we left of and it is verified by the years of Roberta's readings. Knowing some information in advance made it easier for me to maintain the stasis of my Karma and correct any unfinished business.

So, in 1985 I had my first encounter with the Records through Roberta, knowing nothing about the reality that it is. Now, in 2000, I have been touched by the reality after meeting Roberta once again, in Scotland Neck, North Carolina in January, 2000, where she lifted my center with greater depth of understanding and my spiritual foundation widened so as that I do not waver within like I once did.

The following are the various readings that I still have on tapes that survived the years. It felt important that in this comprehensive book on Akasha there should be included results from fifteen years of unintentional gathering of information that can be helpful to us all right now. I am certain there are thousands of others who also could write results, similar to mine.

Love, David Chez
Phoenix, Az.

FIRST READING: July 12, 1985 Highlights of the reading given.

QUESTION: His former wife (name withheld); inquiring why they are together in this life.

ANSWER: "This Soul has been with in several past lifetimes, not always as a love relationship. You were a teacher to her. I want to tell you of a particular life...ancient England at the time of the Druids. I was old, in my 60's. The time period was 400 A.D. I was a Druid...spiritual, harassed by emerging Christianity. We had to go into the forests for our freedom to be expressed. I was an elder of a clan, a teacher of the people...a soul came who I know now to be my wife. She was 19....she wanted to go into the service of God...wanted to be a priestess....I agreed to teacher her...I found she wanted to learn...she was attracted to me but I was much older and I would not marry in that life...our love had to be at a distance and unfulfilled.

Now, putting that life aside, Roberta said, "...back now to an Atlantean life. You two were in a similar situation, but the age difference was not quite so vast.." I was a scientist and a physician...in my 40's, she in her 30's...we were married to others so our relationship, once again, did not achieve fertile ground...There was a sorrow because we wanted but could not have each other...in other lives too. Now, even her name means, "that which is cherished,"...in this lifetime, one of the few lives we could be together. "Are we going to be together? We want children," I asked. "Things can be worked out this life with her," Roberta interjected. "Keep a line open in communication." My question was, "Will we have children?" She said, "Your Free Will is in play here, once again...as long as you loved them and cherish them." Later Roberta said that I am jealous of her...and this would take time away from me when having children...(I had to think about that.) As it turned out, I made a decision to the commitment of children. I was placed on the back burner for many years, and I have become a functional father who is very bonded to his children. They are brilliant and conscious Souls, I might add. Roberta then said, "...there will

probably be two children, one boy and one girl. The girl child will come first.”

OUTCOME:: We did have two children years later. First child was born in 1987 and then the second was born in 1989. Ashleigh was first, then Gabriel was born. The female did come first. The Records indicated what type of person my daughter, at a Soul level, was predestined to be. Roberta told me, at the Soul level, had a desire to entertain and perform. In this life, Ashleigh has danced several times in her mother’s Middle Eastern dance troupe and wants to be a model. She begs me to take her to a casting agent, etc. I have a series of photos of my daughter dancing in her Middle Eastern veil! I can validate what Roberta said.

QUESTION: I would like to ask about my mother. I inquire about her health and how long she may be around (living)...then I gave Roberta my mother’s birth name.

ANSWER: “A lifetime...directly responsible...she was your mother in a Navajo lifetime, southeastern United States, near the Colorado River...she was a maker of pots...big woman...fine teacher ...she liked the symbology of the people. I was her third son and was not that healthy. I was born too small...two brothers resented me...parents spent more time with me because I was so small.....did not grow up to be a warrior. I spent time with mother and became a maker of pots.....she protected me and passed over feeling that she caused my physical problem that made me not as healthy. My father of that lifetime felt somewhat embarrassed because it was a society that prided itself in manliness.

“This life...how it relates...from this old engram. Akashic ethics makes it not possible to say how long she will live. She has regretted some things in this lifetime. She has tried to make up for this.” My mother asked “What have I done wrong?” Roberta answered that in this life she is proud of me and she wanted me to have a good body in this life...(there was more and specific information on these questions with my mother, but it is personal).

OUTCOME: The very afternoon of the morning reading, my mother said, “David, if I could be certain that you have learned what I set out to teach you, then I can retire.” For the record, I was born two months premature in this lifetime and have been a woman’s rights advocate over the years.

QUESTION: My wife and I have some difficulties due to lack of money at this time. Why is money so tight since I was 20?

ANSWER: Roberta replied, “In 1986 money will open up to you. You have had a lifetime with many problems and 1985 is more of a rest year for you and not an especially good year for finances....by the Fall things will change...do not push against the flow. I must tell you, David, that in this life you will not want for money. The question is will she love you when there is little or no money? ”

She then said, “Put the questions on your piece of paper, David, as I would like to talk with you. You do not know who you are and why you are here....keep things in perspective...in the far distant past, on other planets also, you have been a wealthy man...humanitarian, teacher, started

schools...not good with money and made bad decisions...trusted the wrong people, took them at their face value..." The problem is that I did not tithe properly, did not select the right people to help me with my wealth...my name became questionable...She continued, "Now, even further back in Etar, before the Atlantis life, you were one of the four reigning Kings...you ruled well. Your ministers of state, however, misused the power of the mind..now, you have to learn about money...learn about green energy...know what it can and cannot do...what it can do for other people...rectify in your life and heart by asking the question, 'what are YOU going to do when you do have money?' David, you have a poverty consciousness." This is what I said I wanted to learn in this lifetime...next year...to learn to meditate better. She said, "You have been prevented from having money at this point because you are not ready....You will have it very soon."

OUTCOME: During a cycle of very little money available, she asked for a divorce. This gave me the clear answer to the question. Also, in 1986, as predicted, I made good money steadily, for the next four years.

QUESTION: Which of my talents shall I concentrate on?

ANSWER: "Consider going into something like chiropractic. Stay in the healing field.

OUTCOME: Now, 13 years later, I still utilize the gift of healing that I have been given, and I do work on the body and the bones! Over the years, it has come to pass that my strongest talent is the gift of healing. This correlates to the guidance given to me to focus my healing, as I resisted it over the years as I thought I was the "inventor David," or the "graphic master of computers, David," but healing has been what has emerged as the greatest of what I have come here to do so far.

QUESTION: Tell me about my friend and confidant, Lori (last name withheld).

ANSWER: Roberta said I was a wealthy man in my 30's helping this orphan child. I adopted her and became her mentor and left my money to her. People took advantage of her and you felt that you did not finish what you set out to teach her.

OUTCOME: We worked in a business together and became trusted friends. I was able to pass on the important Spiritual empowerments that have unfolded in my life with her. Actually, days before writing this very sentence, Lori e-mailed me for the first time in 10 years and made a contact with me. Synchronicity.

This illustrates a 100% accuracy in this reading. This was only my first reading. I was not sure how I should have asked the questions. At first I thought that Roberta "read" my energy over the phone, as we had one hour sessions. She clarified this and told me that she opens The Records from where ever she is after saying a prayer. She said she reads in a direct manner from a Book and that it is a specialized form of clairvoyance. She did not know me or my family, but channeled with such accuracy. I was very grateful for this level of feedback that I truly need. Thank you.

David Chez
Phoenix, Az.

A Question Answered

The foremost question asked in the readings is a combination of two questions!

“What is the purpose for me in this lifetime?”

and

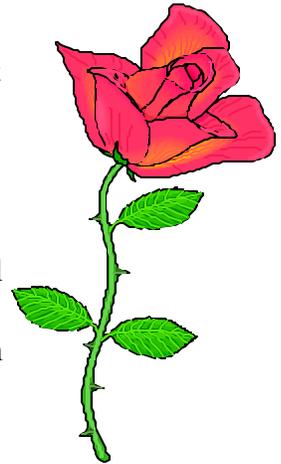
“How do I know if I am on the right Path of Life?”

THE ANSWERS

We all have asked these questions throughout our lives and we feel as if we do indeed receive inspired answers. Why, then, is pain still in our lives? Certainly, these are questions that have occupied the mental agility of greater minds than you and I throughout thousands of years! I’ve also been mentally inclined to think in this direction over the decades and have shared my thoughts with those in my classes during this same period of time. The answer I am suggesting is from personal study and meditation, combined with the wisdom gleaned from several thousand readings spanning well over three decades. Thank you for permitting me to share these thoughts with you.

WE HAVE MANY PURPOSES

We have hundreds of purposes in each of our lives! Prior to each life, when we are in the Deva Chan, we make specific choices concerning all of the souls we will meet and interact with in the next life. Our parents, siblings, friends, teachers, friends, lovers, spouses, children; everyone! Each of these souls has a different purpose in our life to fulfill with us and we with them, at specific points of our chronological age. Certainly, the purpose in our life when we were a year old is not our purpose now. Learning to tie our shoe laces became a purpose when we were a few years old. The first day of school was a practice in courage for each of us. As we matured, we learned many forms and levels of courage, patience, faith, honesty and all of the great human virtues. This is how learning begins to expand our consciousness.



The purpose in life is to grow in the understanding of our relationship to G-d, the Eternal Source of All. When we understand that relationship, all we will desire to do is to serve G-d. We do this by doing our daily best with each task on a personal level, with each Soul we meet, and with each group of people we interact with, especially our family, friends and associates. Answering the question of your daily “calling” from G-d is important in our growth. Each “calling” to a task you are working with is a part of your spiritual, emotional, mental and physical growth. We do not live independently of our Creator. *We live because of our Creator and the many blessings bestowed upon us by that Source of All!* When we really believe this, our life turns around quickly and our path of life - our purpose - becomes very clear.

Now, as we are all journeying through the first decade of the twenty-first century, we as a civilization of many races, religions, cultures, occupations and socio-economic groups, are at the edge of the chasm of great decisions that will affect generations unborn. These civilizations may include us as we may now be our own ancestors. It’s an interesting way of observing the concept of Time, yes? What kind of world will we bequeath to ourselves, centuries from now? This is one of the reasons to study Reincarnation and Karma more deeply and efficiently.

This decision is sweet at its core if we choose to *like* as well as to *love one another*. The same decision will have a bitter taste if we choose to continue on the path to greed, envy, jealousy and all acts of violence, especially war. The purpose we choose as a civilization...*all of humanity together*...will dominate our individual choices. This will either bring us to a very positive anticipation of brotherly/sisterly love, hope, contentment and joy OR we will reap the results of the effects of greed, envy, jealousy and all acts of violence, especially war. Another reason to study Reincarnation and Karma. We can change what we are now reaping, however we don't have very much time for reversal.

Each of us has incarnated now to bring to a final closure *all of the heavy emotional, mental, physical, political, educational, religious and spiritual Karma held over from all of our past lives on planet Earth*. Big task...big rewards. We have made special Karmic contracts in the Deva Chan prior to this life to balance out all of our Karmic debts. Why?

The answer is simple. We wanted this life now to potentially be our *last lifetime here on this Earth!* Finally, we desired our "graduation" certificate so we could earn the right to experience life on the higher levels of G-d's creation. For those of us who are Planetary Souls, we could earn the "ticket home" to our planet or origin and to, once more, be with our true family. There are also those of you who are reading these words now who, while you could very definitely expiate all Karma and never have to return to Earth again, will return again in a healthy new body. Why?

Those who choose to return will come to Earth, perhaps just one more time, to teach Truth to those Souls who have not learned to bring their Karmic lessons into balance. You will be the great teachers and healers of your generation. This kind of a reincarnation will be a conscious one with all past memories intact. You will know who you are, who you were, where you are going, what your purpose and message is and how to transport that message to humanity. You will be fully conscious and aware.

Essentially, even as you read these words, you may be preparing to return to be the teachers and healers of the future OR to stay in your current body, refreshing it with youth generating foods and positive thinking so it can live several hundreds of years. It is certainly possible. Remember, we are shifting into the Fourth Dimension. This shift is occurring rapidly. Even now there are wonderful healers on the planet who are trying their very best to teach us how to eat more effectively, with less animal protein, preservatives and chemicals. The way of healing is a combination of allopathic and complimentary medicine with a pure, wholesome diet worthy of our spiritual heritage as Children of the Living G-d.

HOW TO KNOW IF YOU ARE ON THE 'RIGHT PATH'

There are times when we are definitely on our correct Path of life and it doesn't "feel good.!" Many people say, "I feel so *good* about my life, I *must* be on the right Path!" That is not necessarily correct. It is really delightful when "feeling good" means that we are on the right Path AND we are in alignment with our life. That is not necessarily the correct "road marker" to evaluate how our life is progressing. I have found that we must travel through specific levels of Karmic education to make the growth happen and to excel in our learning capabilities. Our destiny varies and, because of this, our travels from life to life go through all of the "hills and valleys" of human experience. Through the tears, betrayals, failures, sorrows, joys and all of life's small and great pleasures, growth sustains us.

While we would all love to have more of pleasures of life with the accompanying knowledge of being on the “right Path” because of “feeling good,” the *real growth comes from the tears*. Spiritual growth is rarely easy. As you read of the black and white checkerboard floors in the Akashic Library over Earth as representative of the world of duality in the Third Dimension, it also represents all of the joys and tears. Another duality!

The higher we travel UPWARD on our spiral of evolution⁹⁸, the more subtle the learning process. When we remember we are not traveling upward on a ladder or moving in a linear motion, we become more compassionate for our own Journey in life. Sometimes we forget how challenging it is to flow forward because, in so doing, we must push from the real to propel ourselves forward and upward! I have the sense it was G-d who invented the wheel, not humankind!

WHAT HAPPENS...

We cry, kick and scream all the way during our life’s Journey! We seek out friends, family and every kind of counselor to help us to comprehend what is happening and how we can change our life. We are here, aren’t we? We have persisted and we have succeeded! Being on our “right Path” sometimes doesn’t feel wonderful! Inside ourselves, at the core of our being, there is what might be called “Spiritual Heat!”

When we are really correct about something, THAT SPIRITUAL HEAT CRANKS UP! The entire population of our family and friends can say we are wrong, and pressure can be placed upon us to turn away from a direction. That SPIRITUAL HEAT inside us keeps us going. If we listen to that strong energy within us, WE CAN become the great engineer, artist, teacher, healer, clairvoyant, farmer, carpenter, social worker or scientist that we have always wanted to be and have prayed for, even as a small child.

Many have taken as a truth, the following statement, “You’re not good enough or smart enough to do that!” Others have heard, “We can’t afford to send you to college or to art school. You have to stay home and do what all the people in our family have always done...work!” Another false belief some of us were told was, “You can never do anything right!” These statements are usually made by parents and teachers. You and I have lived with this false sense of shame that we can’t do what WE KNOW WE CAN ACCOMPLISH! *I’m saying to you, YES, YOU CAN! YOU MUST TRY. A person who has never failed anything has never tried anything!* If Moses never ignited his curiosity to climb the mountain when he saw a bush burning but not consumed, he would never had heard the Voice of G-d giving him instructions on his purpose in life! Same with Buddha. He tried for his entire life to achieve enlightenment. Finally, with a level of great courage and desperation, he takes a seat under a Bodhi tree and makes the statement of “Enlightenment or Bust!” to the Universe! He did not blow it! He succeed because he tried. The great Master, Jesus, had the courage to teach us the great wisdom of Love, healing and that we are, literally born again! Each tried. We must do the same, continually.

HOW CAN WE DO THIS?

⁹⁸Our evolution is not linear. It is a spiral upward. As in any spiral, if we put a dot with a pencil on any part of the spiral and proceed upward, there is a point when we perceive ourselves going in a retrograde “backward” motion in order to continue our journey upward. This does not sound logical. If you perceive a wheel on a bicycle with a person pushing the peddles, you will note that in order to push the bicycle forward, there is also a backward motion, again to push forward. This is what occurs on our own spiral of evolution.

“What can I do to bring the Karma of the past into balance with (a person or a difficult issue you are traveling through) and to accomplish all that I have in my heart now, in this life?” Every morning, you might consider sitting quietly and, with prayer and meditation, ask G-d to take your hand.

You might say in the morning:

“G-d, I am Yours. Let me be at peace this day, walking with You. Please, take my hand, G-d. Show me where I am to place my feet this day. Bring to me those people that need my help. Allow me to accept the assistance people can give to me in Your Name. Guide me, G-d. Be my ears, my eyes and my sense of touch, on every level. Walk with me. Thank you. I am grateful.”

Amen.

You might say in the evening:

“G-d, as I enter the consciousness of sleep, let me surrender to be with You. As I sleep, I desire You to take my rest and my sleep as my loving offering to help to heal our planet, Earth. Comfort me in Your Arms so that, when I awake to see the morning light, I know You are in that first breath as my eyes open. Because of this, I will have the perfect courage to walk in balance with You. My Path will always be clear, my footsteps strong to walk in Your direction and my eyes clear to see Your way ahead of me.” Amen.

SPENDING LESS TIME IN THE “KARMIC HOSPITALS”

Even with all of the tremendous challenges we experience daily, we have knowledge of G-d’s personal guidance, as well as feeling the “Spiritual Heat” of our purpose in life that is pushing us forward. We can begin to negotiate around all of the boulders and pot holes on our Path. We don’t fall into the ruts so often and we spend less time in what might be called the “Karmic Hospitals.” When we enter these “Hospitals,” we are constantly asking the question, “*Why are people doing terrible things to me.....Why did he leave me without even saying good-bye?.....Why am I always being passed over for a raise in salary? Why are my children so disobedient to any constructive guidance from me? Why did she say she loves me and then I find her with another man?*” Questions..... Understanding Reincarnation and Karma gives answers.

Now, we can be more in control of our lives as we begin to respect G-d’s Universal Laws. When we break or bend out of shape any of these dynamic Laws, we receive the equal and opposite reaction...Karma! We now release having the need to control the lives of others as we realize they are traveling their own Path and learning by going in and out of their own very special pot holes and boulders! We finally learn that each of us are learning our own lessons. We begin to release, one by one, the toxic people in our lives. These are the people who are motivated by jealousy and envy. Of who? You and I! They honestly need to be released from you and given your forgiveness.

HOW TO TEACH WHAT YOU HAVE LEARNED

The most elegant way to teach is *by our own example*. The least elegant way is by rhetoric with a lot of empty words. Heavy rhetoric begins to lead to false piety. We have all witnessed those from the pulpits of life who teach unconditional love and then, in private, intentionally or even unintentionally hurt those they love or who come to them for assistance.

If we sincerely and for all the right reasons want people to accept and love us, we must accept and love them, *without conditions*. This statement does not have the word “like” in it, as we are not told to “like” everyone or what they are doing. We do need to LOVE them, as they too are Children of The Living G-d. We begin to acknowledge that accepting the level of Karmic testing every person is experiencing is important to their growth, exactly where they are, at this moment. It means that we will experience less emotional, physical, mental and spiritual pain if we realize that *the pain has a built in lesson*. Even in our physical bodies, pain is an indicator that something is wrong. It is foolish to ignore the pain and to suffer. Yet, in our spiritual, mental and emotional lives, many do ignore the signals of pain and treat only effects, then wonder why the lesson comes up for them to look at continually.

FIND THE LESSON IN THE PAIN AND YOU WILL FIND THE “UNFINISHED BUSINESS...THE KARMA.” Find the Karma and you have found the CAUSE of the EFFECT of your pain. Find the CAUSE and you quickly begin healing the CAUSE instead of all of the effects. You are on your road to a permanent healing. Good lesson. Less pain!

When we continually try to say, “*Thank you, G-d, for this opportunity. Thank You for assisting me to understand the lesson in the pain.*” We can now move closer to the healing that it is our right to expect in this life. We all need to keep on our Path. How? Try not to “cross over” and to travel another person’s Path for them. We cannot take away another person’s lesson, even though we can solve it “ahead of schedule and under budget!” This way of “helping” does not work. It never did work, in this or any other life. Because we did not do this in the past, we are here, again, to make the correction. We can always guide, teach and point the way. We can work with the healing of another and, at the same time, insist that others take responsibility for their own healing. When we are inspired to guide, teach and point the way, others are then given all of the Free Will to listen or to have their Karmic lesson intensified. We can always be there to comfort, encourage and to say, once again, “try.”

WHAT’S THE BOTTOM LINE?

The bottom line is:

DO IT RIGHT, OR WE HAVE THE OPPORTUNITY TO DO IT OVER AGAIN...AND AGAIN...AND AGAIN....AND AGAIN.

We can stop this cycle now. Take a breath...see the Truth in what we have done in our lives to cause situations to develop and take the responsibility to initiate change in our lives. If assistance is required, on any level, be strong and ask for help.

Let it be said of us all that we are known as the one who walked with our hand in G-d's Hand, daily, so that even in the times when we are troubled with feelings of betrayal, sadness, fears and doubt, when our faith is traveling in the wrong direction and our life seems to be in a "nowhere zone," we take a breath!

THE TRUTH IS:

Our Soul's Light must be so bright and intense, and the resolve to turn the Light up higher is equally strong that even in the times of the feelings of betrayal, sadness, fears and doubt, our Inner Light must be so strong that even the shadow that we cast is a Light unto others! Your Inner Light must be that bright!

We are tested every step of our way. Earth is, most definitely, an outstanding university where we learn an ever evolving curriculum of patience, kindness, forbearance, courage, charity, discernment, faith and unconditional love for all humanity, including ourselves. When we accept the responsibility of our own Path, our purpose and our Karma, we grow at a tremendously accelerated speed.

G-d, The Source of All, The One, The Limitless Light, The Infinite and Divine, is not "out there" looking down at us from Heaven! G-d is not an anthropomorphic "man," with a white beard and long flowing hair, dispensing Solomonesque wisdom! G-d is living Within all life and is in the very air we breathe. There are no limitations to G-d.

G-d never taught humanity fear, greed, betrayal, jealousy, terrorism or war. We taught it to ourselves through many lives. We were given the Free Will to choose a Heaven on Earth or a hell on Earth. We decide what occurs in our life. Our purpose now is to ratify the Truth of our being and to connect with a very personal G-d who is also the great and Limitless Light and Love, the First Cause of all First Causes. It is our choice how many lifetimes it takes to recognize this Path with the realization that G-d never went anywhere! We are the ones who have forgotten. G-d has always been within everything, including ourselves. We do not need an intermediary between G-d and ourselves.

"How do I know if I am on my Path?"

"What is my purpose in life?"

When we ask ourselves

"Where is G-d in my life, right now, today, this very minute?"

we will have all the answers. Knowledge of these answers does not mean that anyone else wants to have these answers! Pain is an extraordinary teacher! Each person in our life will learn in their own unique and individual manner. When we are *asked for assistance*, and not before, the answers we give will be more respected because of our experience, knowledge and wisdom. When we try to change people because we believe we know what they should think, speak or do in their lives, pain usually results and a new "pot of Karma" is brewed. It is wise to avoid making new Karma....The only work we must accomplish in our lives is on ourselves. We help, assist and heal others as they see we are helping, assisting and healing ourselves. We try...we walk the Path, with G-d's Hand in ours. Let it be said that, when we pass forward into the Heaven world, that our life

was meaningful to every person we touched, spoke to, listened to and loved.....unconditionally.

Read, in Luke 15:13, the story of “The Prodigal Son.” When we return to the Heaven world, with all of our Karma on Earth completed, we know that we walked with our hand in His. Then the healing balm of forgiveness flows over our immortal Soul and all of Heaven rejoices because we are, once again, Home. We will never again go out into the reincarnational cycle of Earth. Learning, however, continues and we will have the opportunity to work in many of G-d’s Vineyards in this and other solar systems. Remember, beloved ones, LOVE IS ALL THERE IS IN G-D’S HEART. Love is so easy to give and even easier to receive.

Thank you, G-d, for this opportunity to write this book on Akashic Records....

Shalom.... Peace be with you.....

The Author



9th Gate



The Universal Laws

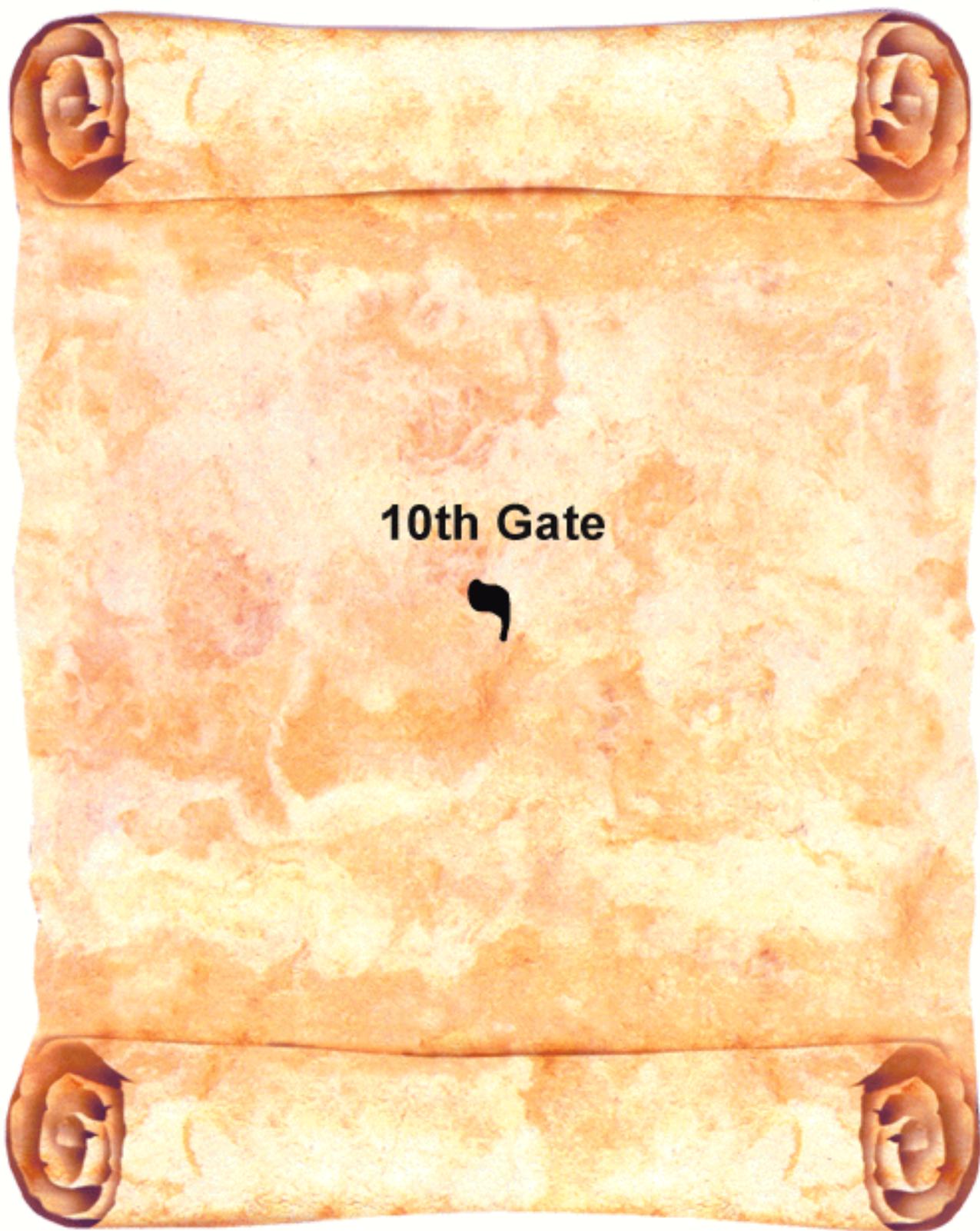
Within this volume, I have referred to “Universal Laws” in relation to specific subjects. As, to my knowledge, there is no factual book dedicated to these Laws, complete with explanations, I thought it would be positive to list the dynamic concepts I have encountered over the decades that I personally recognize as Laws with their genesis from G-d. My focus here is not to explain them, just to list them in order of importance. While there are only ten Universal Laws listed, they are profound. I am sure there are additional Laws. You will find, with clear meditation, that all of the true world religions have these Universal Laws within their belief system. When we break or bend out of shape any Universal Law, we get Karma. To bring Karma forward into focus, we need to apply the Law that we misused to correct the situation. Many spiritual concepts stream from these Universal Laws and are found in all religions.

THE THREE MAIN UNIVERSAL LAWS

- I G-D IS ONE. This ONE divided Itself and yet remained ONE. From this came being and all Beings, yet, G-D remains ONE.
- II Love the G-d within you. G-d is Love and gave us this gift to give to one another, for it is only by recognizing G-d and the Love within you that you can recognize and love all beings and all life.
- III AS ABOVE, SO BELOW. This is the great “Law of Cause and Effect” which translates as the Law of Reincarnation and Karma as well as “Like attracts Like.”

ADDITIONAL UNIVERSAL LAWS

- IV THE LAW OF UNITY. There are no independent events. Parts are arbitrary. All entities and all life are united.
- V THE LAW OF POLARITY. Everything that was created by G-d has a positive (+) and a negative (-) current. This current is electromagnetic and solar in essence and is within all entities and all life.
- VI EVERYTHING THAT IS WAS. There is nothing new in the universe. Everything that has ever been created is still here, in one form or another.
- VII THE LAW OF LOVE IS ALSO THE LAW OF GRACE.
- VIII THOUGHT HAS MOVEMENT. Movement is necessary for all creation. Movement expands and contracts. Thoughts, therefore, are real. What you send out to the Universe in thought, word and deed comes back to you. This Universal Law is connected to AS ABOVE SO BELOW.
- IX THE UNIVERSAL MIND, G-D, IS THE INTERCONNECTED NETWORK OF ALL



10th Gate

,

Omega

You are a precious Soul. The story of your Soul's reincarnational Journey through time is contained within your sacred Akashic Records. Your path has become increasingly more difficult as you have ascended higher on your spiral of evolution. As you have progressed further, your responsibilities have become more substantial in direct proportion to your new level of evolution. Remember, please, as you master the tests of this University called "Earth," that you are never alone. You are lovingly and carefully guided by G-d and G-d's Messengers.

This volume could have been many times its size as the information on the Akashic Records is totally vast. I have had to cull from so many allied subjects and write that which is most pertinent to this twenty-first century. My discipline was to continually ask, "What does this concept have to do with the Akashic Records?" Perhaps a second volume on the subject might be offered in the future that would expand on this fascinating subject.

I am humbled by the fiat from my Masters to write this book for you. Thank you for reading these words to the very conclusion. A companion book specifically on the subjects of Reincarnation and Karma is being written to compliment this volume you are reading.

May G-d eternally bless you and your loved ones with....*PEACE OF MIND, GOOD HEALTH AND PROSPERITY IN ALL AREAS OF YOUR LIFE.*

"And he saith unto me, Seal not the sayings of the prophecy of this Book; for the time is at hand."

Revelations 22:10

We end as we began with....

In The Holy Name of G-D, The Source of All....
Amen.

Bibliography

Bhagavad Gita

The Holy Bible

The Koran

Sepher Yezirah

The Zohar

Sages who have spoken.....

Mansur Al-Hallaj	10 th century Sufi Master
Martin Buber	20 th century Hasidic Mystic and Scholar
Chief Dan Evehema	20 th century Hopi Elder
Benjamin Franklin	18 th century American Statesman and Inventor
Rabbi Isaac Levinson	Kaballistic Scholar -Maggid
Nisami	Ancient Persian Sage
Nelson Mandela	1 st Black President of South Africa
Jawahrral Nehru	20 th century prime Minister of India
Plato	Ancient Greek Philosopher
Sri Ramakrishna	Late 19 th century Indian Saint and Teacher
Jelalludin Rumi	13 th century Sufi Master
Rabbi Menachem Mendel Schneerson	20 th century Lubavitcher Rebbe
Albert Schweitzer	20 th century Humanitarian and Physician
Tseng Ts'an	Ancient Chinese Sage
Lao Tzu	Founder of Taoism
Voltaire	18 th century French Statesman and Author
Paramahansa Yogananda	20 th century East Indian Master Teacher
Shneur Zalman of Laidi	The Alter Rebbi, 1745 - 1812

The Author...

Roberta S. Herzog

Dr. Herzog has been a student and teacher of the Ancient Wisdom Teachings for almost four decades. The year 2003 celebrates her 32nd year as a reader of the Akashic Records with an international clientele and 26 years as a Minister with The International Church of Ageless Wisdom, (a non-denominational, inter-faith community). She holds the consecrated position of Archbishop.

A gifted visionary and portraiture artist for many decades, she has the vision to paint Masters, Angels and Guides for delighted patrons who have collected her art, which also includes an artistic form she calls an "Aura Print." Other Gifts of the Spirit include working with gemstones and clairaudiently hearing the tonal frequency of the stone, matching the gemstone to her client's frequency.

Other books Dr. Herzog has authored include "Beauty Unknown" co-authored with her late husband Nicholas, (Published by Claude Stark & Co.) under the names "Daphne and Nelson"; "Legends of Anelleh" (Published by her own company, Crystal Publications); "Ancient Wisdom Stories" (Published by Words of Wisdom International); as well as all of the Seminary courses of her Church, published in 1979. A lecturer on many subjects within the Ancient Wisdom Teachings and Esoteric Sciences for many years, she offers a catalog that includes many lectures and workshops. Dr. Herzog has never received a personal fee for any lecture or workshop, taking only true expenses with any profit going to her Church as well as to charity to feed those in need. She is also on staff at the After Death Communication web site, a high integrity on-line site that includes on going lecturers on spiritual subjects and monitored chat rooms for those who have lost loved ones as well as those who are interested in the Ancient Wisdom teachings. Her classes are called the "School of Life," or "SOL."

After twenty-eight years living in Northeastern Pennsylvania, she now calls North Carolina her home where she continues her work.

HOW TO CONTACT ROBERTA

Website: www.robortaherzog.com